



# CONTACT

## THE PHOENIX PROJECT

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 5

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 2.00

JULY 27, 1993

# Russian Banking Scam Soon Playing In Soviet Socialist Amerika

*Editor's note: Let me take a moment here to remind all our readers that we will NOT be publishing an issue of CONTACT next week, August 3. With some degree of tongue-in-cheek humor, we are calling this a "vacation" though, if you are reading this message, you have no doubt noticed that THIS week's paper is no featherweight. We ought to think of our "vacation" as a recovery from the work for this week's edition! Besides, you're gonna need two weeks just for reading time anyway.*

*On the Front Page story, following this note, we are focusing attention on the World Elite's orchestrated monetary collapse already in progress--and again, suggestion is made of "safe" investment opportunity for those so inclined and attuned to valid, worthwhile enterprise.*

*Three main themes run through much*

*of the body of this week's CONTACT. The first has to do with shenanigans in granting Most Favored Nation status to Vietnam. The POW-MIA issue is tangled in this web, sadly but typically, as a natural political playing card. The second is everybody's favorite subject--LAWYERS--and a revisiting of the original and now Missing 13th Amendment. And the third theme is our National Debt, money, banking and the illegal Federal Reserve System, circling back around to this Front Page story of the Fed's connection to the Larger Scheme via the International Banking Crooks.*

*Happy reading and remember to keep The Light around you as things continue to happen faster and faster now.*

— Dr. Edwin M. Young  
Editor-In-Chief

**7/26/93 #1 HATONN**

WATCHIT CURRENCY

OK, you always want your "two minute warning" having usually put off action until too late--LOOK AT RUSSIA THIS VERY DAY!!!

What is happening, readers, is that currency exchanges and pull-outs will come first where there is TOTAL control of the masses and no alternatives save do that which is "ordered".

**Russia is doing EXACTLY what is planned to have happen in the U.S. and around the world—one by one.** You will note that Russia is IN the throes of changing out the currency TODAY. It has been going on for a few days.

A very short period of time was given,  
(See RUSSIAN BANKING SCAM, page 70)

### FIRST CLASS MAIL

### INSIDE THIS ISSUE

Woodpecker System: How To Fry Brains, p.2  
Ron Brown & POW Politics, p.6,19,26  
 Clintons' Friend Foster "Suicided" p.24,76  
 Holocaust "Miracle" p.25  
 Lawyers, Bad And Good Sides, p.26,76  
 New World Order Connections, p.27,48  
 Missing 13th Amendment, p.35  
 "Bo" Gritz On POWs, p.43; Wake Up Call, p.53  
 Latest On Ray Renick, p.66  
 BEWARE! Gold Standard Scam, p.74

# How To Fry Brains: The Woodpecker Systems

**7/20/93 #3 HATONN**

This writing is urgent because you ones must know that not only are you under attack—but HAVE BEEN under attack and only visibly by that which shows up as a plague of one sort or another. The real "debilitation" of large numbers is thanks to the old Russian woodpeckers among your own woodpecker flocks.

In the interest of expediting this so Dharma can turn to other tasks, I want to thank Mr. Hookanson and acknowledge that the following comes from a very worthy newsletter (always filled with very tiny print to save space and always extremely valuable), *Youth Action News* P.O. Box 312, Alexandria, Virginia 22313, July 1993.

Now, since I am picking up in the middle of a subject I ask that you bear with any references which seem obscure. We will share other portions of this paper but it is the ELF waves [*meaning Extra Low Frequency electromagnetic waves*] which MUST remain always UPPERMOST in your consciousness. It is no longer just the Russians who have this capability of debilitating a nation with these ELF waves, as your own country does this to you citizens all the time—but we are here to present this already offered information with enough background to give you ability to understand the subject. You have to know that last January your nation hooked up a national "grid" which is now totally operational. They said the towers, scanners, etc., were to interpret and effort to pick up extraterrestrial life and communications. B.S. It is a massive radio control method.

QUOTING:

## **DEADLY ELECTROMAGNETIC ATTACK ON U.S. MOSCOW EMBASSY CONTINUES**

"The Russian Government is CONTINUING TO BOMBARD THE U.S. EMBASSY IN MOSCOW WITH MICROWAVE RADIATION, according to U.S. officials." The pulsed "emanations originate from a residential building across the street that is believed to be staffed by Russian security officials. ... The radiation was first detected in the 1960s." (11/15/92 *Washington Times*).

The deadly effects of the Soviet electromagnetic radiation of the American Embassy were described in the famous 1985 book, *The Body Electric*, by Robert O. Becker, M.D. and Gary Selden (published by Morrow):

"The Moscow signal," is, "a composite of several frequencies, apparently aiming for a synergistic effect from various wavelengths, and it was beamed directly against the U.S. ambassador's office." U.S. researchers calculated that the Moscow signal has power up to 4,000 microwatts.

"The Moscow bombardment has been highly effective. In 1976, *The Globe* reported that Ambassador Walter Stoessel "developed a rare blood disease similar to leukemia and was suffering headaches and was suffering bleeding from the eyes. (Stoessel died after the publication of Becker-Selden book.) Two of his irradiated predecessors, Ambassador Charles Bohlen and Ambassador Llewellyn Thompson, died of cancers."

"In 1976, the State Department gave its Moscow employees a 20-percent hardship allowance for serving in an 'unhealthy post'. ... In 1977, the State Department announced the results of some medical tests given to embassy personnel: "About a third of the Moscow staff had elevated white blood cell counts, as high as 40% above normal—levels common to incipient leukemia." [H: Too bad they haven't had Gaiandriana!!! {see next-to-last pages for information}] The staff also suffered genetic damage, with "lots of chromosome breaks".

**The continuing Russian electromagnetic attack upon our Moscow embassy is absolute proof that the current Russian government is hostile to the United States. [H: This statement bears absolute attention!]**

## **RUSSIAN WOODPECKER DEVASTATION**

Becker & Selden also discussed the Russian Woodpecker transmissions against the United States. The Woodpecker signals are transmitted at frequencies "between 3.26 and 17.54 megahertz. It is pulse modulated at a rate of several times a second," in the Extreme Low Frequency

(ELF) range. The Woodpecker utilizes over-the-horizon radar systems that were based upon Nikola Tesla's famous magnifying transmitter. Becker & Selden stated: "The signal is maintained at enormous expense from a current total of seven stations—the seven most powerful radio transmitters in the world." Many more transmitters were added later.

"Within a year or two after the Woodpecker began, there were persistent complaints of unaccountable symptoms from people in several cities in the United States and Canada, primarily Eugene, Oregon. The sensations—**pressure and pain in the head, anxiety, fatigue, insomnia, lack of coordination, and numbness, accompanied by a high-pitched ringing in the ears—were characteristic of radio-frequency or microwave irradiation. Most engineers who studied the signal concluded that it was a manifestation of the Woodpecker.**"

The leading U.S. expert on biological effects of electromagnetic frequencies, W. Ross Adey, M.D. (of the V.A. Hospital at Loma Linda, CA) conducted research that "suggests that **the best way to get ELF signal into an animal is to make it a pulse modulation of a high-frequency radio signal. That is exactly what the Woodpecker is.** Within its frequency range, it could be beamed to any part of the world, and it would be picked up and reradiated by the power supply grid at its destination."

Raymond Damadian, a radiologist at Brooklyn's Downstate Medical Center, patented the first nuclear magnetic resonance scanner. He believes the Woodpecker signal "is designed to induce nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) in human tissues. NMR could greatly magnify the metabolic interference of electropollution or electromagnetic radiation weapons. Maria Reichmanis calculated the pulse frequency that would be required to do this with a radio signal in the Woodpecker's range, and she came up with a bank centered on the same old alpha rhythm of 10 Hertz. And, in fact, the signal's pulse is generally about that rate." Becker and Selden stated: "The available evidence then suggests that the Russian Woodpecker is a **multipur-**



**pose radiation that combines a submarine link with an experimental attack on the American people."**

"It may be intended to increase cancer rates, interfere with decision-making ability, and/or sow confusion and irritation," (which helps explain the dramatic rise in violence in America since Woodpecker transmissions began).

By utilizing a series of transmitters at widely separated geographic locations throughout the U.S.S.R., the Soviets were able to construct an electromagnetic grid over the United States.

The 8/12/85 *Washington Post* reported on a mysterious humming and buzzing sound that was heard and felt by Sausalito, Calif. houseboat owners: "The eerie humming clicked on in the early evening and it went off in the morning." The newspaper reported that the hum had been tormenting people in that area for years. Some houseboat owners describe the noise as similar to the buzzing of an electric razor, only **ten times louder.**"

The *Body Electric* reported: "In the early 1960s, researcher Allen Frey found that when microwaves of 300 to 3,000 Megahertz were pulsed at specific rates (as are the Russian Woodpecker transmitters), humans (even deaf people) could 'hear' them. The beam caused a booming, hissing, clicking, or BUZZING, depending on the exact frequency or pulse rate and the sound seems to come from just behind the head."

"The phenomenon apparently results from pressure waves set up inside brain tissue, some of which activate the sound receptors of the inner ear, via bone conduction, while others directly stimulate nerve cells in the auditory pathways." [H: It becomes less difficult to understand a system of communication such as we have to Dharma, doesn't it? Ours is very high frequency and is extremely "uplifting" as compared to these ELF attacks which are CONSTANT. However, I wish to remind you that this article seems to link this to ONLY the Russians. Brothers, you are surrounded completely by these capabilities and the direction of the masses is as simple as the right tone at the right frequency and you might as well have audible word instruction. Only thing is—this is far, far worse—for the people being manipulated haven't the slightest notion of what they are doing or WHY they do it. Pay particular attention to the next and notice the AREA INVOLVED—THIS IS SERIOUS AS IT INVOLVES THE "MYSTERY BACTERIVIRUS" OF RECENT DAYS.

#### NEW AREAS OF U.S.A. HIT BY WOODPECKER ZAPPING

Beginning in 1991, people around Taos, New Mexico began suffering from a mysterious hum. The experience is very

similar to the zapping of Eugene, Oregon and Sausalito, California. The 5/3/92 *Newsweek* Magazine stated: "They call it 'the Hum' or 'the Sound'—a low, grumbling noise on the threshold of audibility. It's driving scores of people slowly but surely nuts." Others suffered sleep problems and "crippling headaches and chest pains".

An engineer discovered that the Taos hum operated at ELF frequencies "between 17 and 70 cycles per second (Hertz)—comparable to the frequency of distant thunder. It is audible only to the most sensitive ear. Another mysterious wave has since been detected, pulsing between 125 and 300 Hertz. ... Hundreds of people have heard the hum in Albuquerque, Santa Fe, and in Southern Colorado—all along the Rio Grande Rift." Residents of Moodus, Connecticut are also experiencing a similar hum. [H: Note the current news about buzzing in the ears along with tones and ringing in the ears? There is a "big" thing going on in the news as the medical facilitators blather on and on about this discomfort and can only offer that playing a radio louder than the sound or biofeedback in which you can train yourself to not hear it, and etc., etc., etc.! The medicine they will give you "to clear this up" may well make you totally deaf but it will not help the buzzing!]

Another Woodpecker-induced hum has been hitting Hueytown, Alabama. The 4/14/92 *New York Times* reported: "For the last four months, a loud hum that comes and goes erratically has bedeviled parts of Hueytown, Alabama, keeping people awake and setting teeth on the edge and dogs to howling. It is called the 'Hueytown Hum', a low pitched, steady sound emanating from the surrounding rolling hills." [H: I would like to share that in this area and, especially, at Dr. Young's (specifically) and Ekkers (sometimes and often in more recent days) the automatic garage doors operate without any triggering device. That, in itself, is unnerving but, as of yesterday, Dharma could isolate the very tone which triggers the door openers. It even awakened her from a sound sleep this very last night. So, if your garage doors open without triggering your automatic device—there isn't anything wrong with your doors, chelas!]

"The Hum has turned bucolic subdivisions into zones of stress for up to three days at a time before fading away, only to return an hour or week later." Some victims report that the Hueytown hum rises and falls in pitch. Other people say it sounds "like the hum of a fluorescent light tube. Dogs refuse to eat when the hum is going."

The 3/1/93 *Time* magazine described one type of Russian mind-control technology: "Former KGB General George Kotov

has told American visitors about Russian research into "Acoustic Psycho-Correction". The process involves transmitting commands into the subconscious through static or white-noise bands." [H: The attack on Ekkers premises are so bad that I ask that no one stay overnight as visitors for longer than two nights and only then when WE know in advance and can intercept and scramble the pulses. Dharma and E.J. automatically are set to scramble the pulses and it is only when new frequencies are sneaked in that we have serious problems. Strange as it may seem, readers, Gaiaandriana charging of your cell frequency is about all that will buffer this other than mental frequency changes brought about through your own mental processes.]

In 1989, *Full Disclosure* published the article, "Remote Mind Control Technology", describing the findings of Dr. W. Ross Adey, who has conducted experiments with radar modulated at electroencephalogram (EEG) frequencies (such as 1 to 30 hertz—ELF). His research shows "that if the electroencephalogram has informational significance, one can induce behavioral changes, if one imposes environmental fields that look like EEG."

Adey "has correlated a wide variety of behavioral states with EEG, including emotional states, increments of decision making and conditioning, correct versus incorrect performances, etc."

One can impose an electromagnetic field that looks like EEG "by using a carrier frequency that penetrates the brain, and amplitude modulating it at EEG frequencies. Microwaves penetrate to the central brain structures." Adey "has shown that it is possible to apply low biologic frequencies (ELF) by using a radio frequency carrier modulated at specific brain frequencies. [H: Care to make a comment about all the video machines, computer monitors and now, VIRTUAL REALITY? This is all nothing more THAN DIRECT PROGRAMMING!]

If the biological modulation on the carrier frequency is close to the frequencies in the natural EEG of the subject, it will reinforce or increase the number of manifestations of imposed rhythms, and modulate behavior."

*Full Disclosure* described how electromagnetic political mind control weapons work: "A 'bad feeling' (biologically uncomfortable or threatening) would simply be associated through the use of sound, with the idea of an enemy or opponent. "It is an easy psychological trick to induce negative attribution: Feeling, followed close in time with information input, will color a thought, and become a conditioned emotional response (CER) if repeated, and is a physiological fact (so-called 'synaptic facilitation'). An excitatory autonomic reac-



tion requires a cognitive appraisal or 'labeling' of the inducing cause. Both the autonomic reaction and the labelling **can be transmitted from a distance using electromagnetic fields, like radio frequencies or microwaves, and 'SOUND'.**

"Specific frequencies at low intensities can predictably influence sensory processes. Feeling: pleasantness-unpleasantness, strain-relaxation & excitement-quietness, can be created with the fields. Pulsed microwaves," (such as Russian Woodpeckers transmit) "have a high correlation with producing physiological & behavioral effects."

**[H: WHILE ON THIS PARTICULAR SUBJECT I WOULD ASK YOU TO RECALL WITHIN THE PAST THREE DAYS MR. SESSIONS WAS LEAVING HIS 'FIRING' SESSION AND "TRIPPED" OVER "NOTHING", FELL AND BROKE HIS ELBOW IN THREE PLACES. REMEMBER? HOW MANY OF YOU WITNESSED PICTURES OF THE FALL BEFORE THE MEDIA BLACKED IT OUT? THERE WAS NOTHING UPON WHICH TO TRIP! THERE WILL BE, NOW, IN THE RETOUCHE PHOTOS BUT NOT WHEN HE FELL. HE WAS HIT WITH A PULSE WHICH WAS SUPPOSED TO GIVE HIM A CARDIAC ARREST AND THAT WOULD BE THE END OF THE BILL SESSIONS-FBI PROBLEMS—BUT "SOMETHING" WENT WRONG AND "SOMEBODY" SCRAMBLED THAT BEAM. THE "BEAST" HAS A LOT OF THINGS TO ANSWER FOR, CHELAS, AND IT WON'T BE SO EASY, NOW, TO DISCARD PERSONS LIKE USED COAL LUMPS. TOO MANY SAW AND KNEW WHAT HAPPENED TO SESSIONS AND THE AFTERMATH SHOULD BE A BIT INTERESTING.]**

#### YELTSIN GOVERNMENT MAINTAINS SOVIET ELF IN CUBA

The 11/14/92 *Washington Times* reported that the Cuban news agency *Prensa Latina* announced the signing of a new agreement between the Russian government of Boris Yeltsin and Communist Cuba, which included **"their permanence in Cuba of the ex-Soviet radio-electronic center."**

This was a reference to a military signals intelligence-gathering facility at Lourdes, some 60 miles south of Havana. "The 28-square mile facility (completed in 1974) was considered the most important electronic spy post operated by the former Soviet military. With large antenna arrays and some 2,000 military technicians, the complex can intercept vast quantities of electronic data relayed by satellites from the Southern United States, according to Pentagon and State Department reports."

The giant Cuban electromagnetic facility also contains a mammoth ELF trans-

mitter that works together with the network of Russian Woodpecker transmitters. The combined intersecting beams, from the Russian and Cuban magnifying transmitters, **continue** to maintain the devastating ELF scalar interference grid over the U.S.A. Thus, the U.S. taxpayer money sent as foreign aid to Russia, is going to **subsidize continued hostile actions against America.**

#### END OF QUOTING

I am only going to speak very briefly about this subject as relates to people. I specifically want you to KNOW that in the state of being with use of mind-altering drugs or alcohol—the mind is TOTALLY OPEN TO THESE FREQUENCIES WITHOUT ANY WAY TO COUNTER THEM AT ALL. Also, these pulses can now be pinpointed to cause reactions within specific

beings which are perfectly attuned. Moreover—the largest numbers of the "masses" who are simply "functioning" and especially in the groups of activist demonstrations—the whole lot can be absolutely and totally controlled! Robotic beings can be manipulated exactly because the attunement is specifically set to do exactly THAT. When you find ones who act in totally unreasonable fashion, seemingly without reason or intelligence—check it out—you very likely are dealing with a robotic person who is acting directly by higher authority via a beam wave. It is exactly like a remotely controlled model plane or car. The functioning mind becomes just like a computer giving instructions to a robot. These beings are without "soul" and the population of Earth is approximately 2/3rds these kinds of beings! Hold it in your hearts. Salu.

## Payoffs & Other Schemes Of Humanity's Dregs

7/19/93 #2 HATONN

#### HYPNOSIS BY CONFUSION

I can understand the need for "denial" on the part of you citizens. How can you possibly turn your attention to decades-old material when your country's midsection is flowing down the Mississippi River with no relief in sight—only higher and deeper water. Meanwhile the geologists are pushing about "get prepared for the big one" any minute on the West Coast. THIS is exactly what is intended, you-the-people, and they do it EVERY TIME! They make sure you are so confused and so frantic that you simply "turn-off". Do you realize that THIS is a major tool of a hypnotist? Overload the senses, then shock you and whoops! Gone! You don't know WHERE to turn your actions and attentions, so you simply "turn off".

How many unemployed do you think there will be after the flooding is over? How much money will there be to REBUILD? How many farms will be ruined for several years to come and how many farmers can wait that long? It is simply another way to get control over you-the-people and swallow up property IN TOTAL.

You have POWs who are incarcerated right here in the good old U.S.A. You also have patriots tucked away in incredibly bad circumstances all over your own nation—so why bother about those old veter-

ans in Vietnam? Well, if you DON'T "BOTHER ABOUT THOSE"—forget there ever being anyone to bother about YOU, no matter how bad it gets.

If you do nothing while an FBI Chief is fired "because he knows too much" and you sit silent—then you deserve whatever comes against you. If you did not awaken in time—so be it. My mission, however, is to remind you of the myriads of things here and there so that you can not say, "I didn't know."

#### NO VACATION FOR DHARMA

I now get notes from you beloved readers who ALSO believe Dharma should be given a rest because the load is too heavy. But if she "rests"—you don't get informed. Her problem is not "our" work—it is the myriads of details and assaults and inquiries, etc., that are pulling her down—NOT OUR WORK. If I give her time to read and catch up a bit or go and attend her needs—it is not 30 seconds until the barrage of questions and demands for input, legal "traps" and other "outside" pressures which descend upon her. Dharma has not had time to read a single book or a full paper which she has, herself, written—the only one she has ever read is SIPAPU ODYSSEY and that is a pen-name of Dorushka Maerd and doesn't rotate around me. I repeat, "If Dharma takes a couple of weeks off—YOU GET NO NEW INFORMA-



TION FROM ME—during those two weeks."

I do not use another scribe for THIS purpose—I do, however, speak to anyone who will hear me about these other myriads of situations and needs.

#### LOCAL DELICATE SITUATION CASUALTY OF GEO. GREEN

There is a local situation here with one who is in care at a facility. Much has happened since his being absent and ones feel terribly responsible and want to do the very best things as his "things" are sorted and tossed, or his food and emergency supplies lie baking in the sun under dark covers—deteriorating to the point of being all but valueless except for filling the bellies. However, you have done that which you can do—if J.S. is not strong enough or clear enough to attend a social services hearing—he is not well enough to attend a court judicial hearing to get back his own authority for self.

Sad? No, it is repulsive and hideous. The wife, who is a near invalid herself except that she has certainly lately done well without him to attend her hand and foot (as he has done for many years), is IN CONTROL along with her son. Are they truly acting against him or for him? It is hard to tell, isn't it. It is the OTHER actions, like never visiting him—which tells the truth of it—not the management of assets in total. However, the law was such that they managed to get control of his very being and you cannot do anything until they relinquish that stance OR HE IS WELL ENOUGH TO GO TO A JUDGE FOR HEARING—ON A DAILY BASIS—NOT JUST ONE DAY OUT OF 15.

I SUGGEST THAT A LETTER BE WRITTEN BY A LAWYER WITH NAMES OF ONES IN SOCIAL SERVICES WHO HAVE BEEN SPOKEN TO ABOUT THE INTERIM MATTERS OF PROPERTY BEING WASTED AND LOST TO THE ELEMENTS WITHOUT RECOURSE—AND LAY A FOUNDATION FOR DEBATE. You have tried to protect his interests and have been thwarted at every turn. This does NOT mean you abandon him—it means you take "legal"

measures for interim demands. It may be all that is required. If you can present that you have efforted JUST TO PROTECT THE PROPERTY—NOT "TAKE" IT AND JOHN NOT ONLY KNOWS IT BUT IS WELL ENOUGH TO ASK FOR SAME—THEN YOU HAVE A SUBJECT TO SPEAK OF WITH ELEANOR. THEN TALK TO HER! Don't go to the son—HE IS SICK OF THE WHOLE MESS AND MOST ESPECIALLY HIS MOTHER. HE IS DOING THE BEST HE CAN TO PROTECT HIS INTERESTS AND DOESN'T CARE ABOUT THE FOOD AND SUPPLIES ROTTING EXCEPT FOR BARGAIN VALUE. IT IS SAD, IS IT NOT, WHEN YOUR VALUE IS MEASURED BY SACKS OF BEANS AND MOLDING WHEAT FOR THE SIMPLE "GREED" OF IT?

These things may well be lost but IF and WHEN John is stable and capable of attending himself—these things can be "redone" if damage is not built up against him through foolish actions now. The rest of you who are friends will simply have to realize that, unreasonable as it is, there is little you can do UNTIL HE GETS BETTER! You did what you could and I humbly appreciate it for he petitions to me constantly and cannot understand why he does not get relief from these realms. He must function on the Earth in that environment and no amount of "wishing" will change that—recovery and change alone will change the circumstances.

I would further remind you that every thwarted effort only builds the case more solidly in John's favor in order that he can recover things more valuable to him than some stored wheat, as important as those things shall become. John was not going to live at all if he longer remained locked in that vacuum of circumstance. He needs to heal and recover from some very actual assaults against him—subtle but intentional. We do not abandon him but we support him back into some balance and better health. He took a real blow to the head when he fell—and THAT will recover itself but there will still be confusion and memory loss.

Make sure, you who were confronted by the neighbor and the sheriff—that you have those details WRITTEN (WITH NAMES, TIMES AND DATES) along with identification of the sheriff in participation. This simply covers your presence—along with filing that letter of authority from John. You are on the side of the fence now where it can well be considered "abandonment" of the poor soul in that facility while his property is taken or destroyed. Records explicitly kept is your ammunition now. If John does not recover then the situation is moot—over—for a Judge will never rule in favor of any of YOU above Eleanor in

this circumstance. He has to be well enough to defend himself—that's the way THIS law situation is going to go, good or bad, right or wrong.

What Judge would believe that a wife of all these years who, having been tended hand and foot by that husband, would turn on him just to "get" everything? So be it. Friends, when you have done all you can—then you must turn to another approach after looking at all facets of possibilities. RECORDS will ultimately be your best weapon AFTER recovery and therein lays the reason for the attempts. You should get even more stacked up in John's favor for, good grief, they have even taken his transportation means and all his worldly goods of value which would sustain him. They will even be set up to intercept his pensions, etc. This is heinous and should be documented against the day of his release. Al and Ed are excellent choices to look into these things for you need to know the working trail at any rate. Honor yourselves for the efforts and do not be discouraged—for you are doing exactly the RIGHT things. Thank you.

The world is not easy, chelas. It has NEVER been easy—only different—from your doorstep to the farthest reaches. As in the above case (and again we can thank the stresses placed on these two dear people by Mr. George Green) for the situation in hand—but that is life and living. We must attend these things as they arise—in wisdom of actions—but we must not move into tunnel vision syndrome. You must do what needs to be done, wait, restructure, take action, wait and so on. In the meantime—you also have to keep up with things happening NOW and those things which led you into this morass. EVERY LAST SINGLE ENTITY WHO HAS BETRAYED YOU IS RESPONSIBLE AND YOU CAN'T SIMPLY TURN AWAY FROM THE BASTARDLY ACTIONS BECAUSE YOU DON'T SEE CONNECTIONS OR THE IMPORTANCE OF A THING ONCE DONE. THERE ARE, FOR INSTANCE, HUNDREDS OF POWs SITTING YET, WAITING TO DIE—HOSTAGES TO THESE EVIL CREATURES WHO ARE TAKING RULE OF YOUR WORLD.





# The Ron Brown Saga: Vietnam-POW Politics

7/19/93 #2 HATONN

I want to share with you the Ron Brown saga because it is so typical of that which has happened over-all. I said the man had taken a bribe of some \$700,000 from the Vietnamese (personally). It is hard to believe? This man is a top-level person in Clinton's administration and "they wouldn't do this to our own!"??? Indeed "they" will and have, readers, and I am not going to quibble over the subject—I am just going to ask Dharma to type the articles from the July 5 and July 19, 1993 *SPOTLIGHT*. IT DOESN'T MATTER WHAT I THINK OF *SPOTLIGHT* OR THEY OF US—THEY OFFER ABOUT THE ONLY OTHER INSIGHT, IF YOU SELECT CAREFULLY, THE INFORMATION—THEY HAVE ENEMIES ALSO AND WILL WRITE ABOUT THEM AT EVERY EXCUSE—USE IT FOR YOUR INFORMATION BANKS, READERS—IT IS THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN HAVE ENOUGH TO BE INFORMED. You regular readers are very capable now of good judgements and discernments. You must take ALL you can garner and in that way you can become informed.

Did I get information about the "bribe" first from *SPOTLIGHT*? NO—I told you about it before it was apparent—while the crime was in progress—unfortunately ones who could have done something—didn't for whatever reasons they might have had. The POWs are a very SORE spot with quite a few "patriots" who could do something about it. We honor Mike Blair for these exclusive articles run in *Spotlight*.

QUOTING:

**TOP CLINTON OFFICIAL  
ACCUSED OF TAKING PAYOFFS  
FROM VIETS**

**VIETNAMESE-AMERICAN'S ALLEGATIONS INVESTIGATED. Did a prominent Washington lobbyist and political insider cut a lucrative deal with the Vietnamese communists to profit from lifting the U.S. trade embargo?**

A Vietnamese-American businessman

has charged that Ron Brown, former chairman of the Democratic National Committee, lobbyist and now Commerce Secretary, entered into a deal with the government of Vietnam, promising to lobby for lifting sanctions against that communist country.

The charges concern millions of dollars in payoffs by the Vietnamese government in return for getting the White House to lift the current U.S. trade embargo against the Hanoi regime.

Sources close to the case say it is being investigated by a team of FBI agents from south Florida and the agency's headquarters in Washington, and that it could erupt into a scandal of major proportions.

Involved in the case, according to the Vietnamese businessman, who was initially himself a participant in the scheme, are Commerce Secretary Ron Brown; Nguyen Van Hao, a former deputy prime minister of the former Republic of South Vietnam; Vietnam Communist Party Chief Du Muoi and Prime Minister of Vietnam Vo Van Kiet.

Florida businessman Ly Thanh Binh alleges he served as executive vice president of a front organization, the Vietnam Development Corp., set up by Hao for Hanoi to make arrangements with the administration to lift the current trade embargo against Vietnam and to further economic links between the two countries.

Ultimately, according to Binh's allegations, Hao, who served as chairman of the board of the corporation, based at 67 Wall Street in New York City, would establish direct links between Brown and Kiet.

Binh, in an extensive interview and in a sworn affidavit provided the newspaper, alleged that, in return for \$700,000 placed in a special account by the Vietnamese government arising from his efforts, Brown would urge the Clinton administration to lift the trade embargo against Vietnam and to establish diplomatic relations with Hanoi.

Binh wants the opportunity to relate his story before appropriate congressional committees. [H: Fat chance!]

Binh told the *Spotlight* he met Hao at a gathering at the former deputy prime minister's home at 1362 NW 97 Terrace in Coral Springs, Florida, in July of last year,

after being introduced to him by his (Binh's) sister, who was an acquaintance of Hao's wife.

Subsequently, Hao asked Binh to join him in establishing the Vietnam Development Corp., the details of which they frequently planned together, working at the breakfast table at Hao's Coral Springs home.

On November 13, 1992 a Federal Express package was sent to Brown by Hao, which included about 40 pages describing the Vietnam Development Corp. and outlining Hao's and Binh's biographies and credentials.

According to Binh, during the weekend of November 21-22, 1992 Brown chartered a jet from where he was vacationing in St. Thomas, the Virgin Islands, to Florida, where he met with Hao at a restaurant in the Fort Lauderdale area. There it was agreed Brown would have exclusive lobbying rights for the Vietnamese government and Hao would be the exclusive agent through which the contacts between Brown and the Vietnamese government would be conducted.

As Binh described the arrangement, which was explained to him by Hao the following Monday, it "was a one-on-one conduit and no one else."

## **BROWN'S AGENDA**

Binh relates that Hao explained to him that Brown had offered an "agenda" of what he would line up as soon as Kiet gave him his "lobbying contract." Binh's notes of the agenda, as described by Hao, include the following five points:

1. Oil and gas;
2. Telecommunications;
3. Housing and real estate;
4. Banking; and
5. Tourism, including restaurant and hotel development.

When asked if he knew what Brown had in mind under the category "oil and gas", Binh said, "the Rockefeller group." Under "telecommunications", AT&T and John Scully (a major supporter of Clinton) of Apple Computers were mentioned.

Hao, according to Binh, instructed him to "start recruiting people so we can go fly



to California to meet John Scully **WITH** Ron Brown."

No specific firms were mentioned that Binh could recall regarding "housing and real estate".

Hao, according to Binh, told him the companies that were mentioned would be interested in doing business with Vietnam.

Under "banking," Binh said \$50 million was scheduled to come from a Swiss bank account maintained by fallen Haitian President Jean-Claude Duvalier, which was to be arranged by Brown, who had once served as a lobbyist for the Duvalier regime.

This would enable them, Binh said, "to open a private bank immediately in Vietnam to do financing and, you know, all the new deals that are going to start once the embargo is lifted."

Under tourism, Binh was told Brown had indicated Hyatt Hotels would be interested.

Binh told the *SPOTLIGHT* that Hao told him to "be ready, because he (Hao) wants me to move to Washington, D.C., right away . . . to move into one of the offices of the law firm, which is either connected or affiliated with Brown; and my function is to, as executive vice president . . . be the one who will coordinate, manage and pool these contacts by Brown in order to help them smooth out and also to facilitate the process of going to Vietnam."

Binh said his job there would in effect be to coordinate the business contacts "because I would be the Vietnamese guy who could speak English well."

Also concerning tourism, Binh said, there was a plan by Kiet "to build a huge gambling casino near Hanoi."

On November 28, 1992 Hao, Binh and two associates of Hao, Nguyen Huu Tan and Le Xay, left the United States for Vietnam, arriving in Ho Chi Minh City two days later, where they stayed at Hao's home, which was well maintained by servants in his absence, according to Binh.

They then went north to Hanoi one week after their arrival, where they stayed in the Vietnamese government guest house at 2 Le Thach Street, and they met with Kiet from 9 am to 1 pm the following day. Binh arrived back in the United States on December 22, he said.

### BROWN'S FEE

Hao visited Brown at his residence on either December 26 or 27, 1992 according to Binh, at which time Brown's "fee" was discussed, including \$700,000 to be placed in an "offshore account" . . . plus oil concession and share of all business." Brown, in turn, would deliver to Vietnam the lifting of the trade embargo and most favored nation (MFN) status for Vietnam, Binh alleges.

"Later," Binh said, "I went to a few commerce meetings here in Fort Lauderdale . . . and the FBI asked me to do that . . . They gave me information to go to some of the seminars..."

"In the seminars some of the people from the commerce, ah, related to the U.S. Commerce Department, were . . . sort of winking to each other and were saying, well, Vietnam may receive MFN status. And that is not a coincidence."

Upon his return from Vietnam, Binh said he started to become deeply concerned about the involvement with Brown, who had by then emerged as then-President-elect Clinton's choice for Secretary of Commerce.

Binh said he then confronted Hao at the former deputy premier's home, indicating he questioned the "moral and ethical" side of the arrangement.

Hao tried to reassure him, stating, "Don't worry, just trust him (Brown). Just be patient with him. He still wants me (Hao) to be the head man of the group. He still wants me to manage all the business Brown is going to deliver to Vietnam."

"In fact, he specifically said there will be 150 U.S. companies to follow him . . . our group, rather . . . to Vietnam the next trip and that I should prepare to bring in people who could build high-rise office buildings so we could lease to these 150 companies."

This was after then-President George Bush had agreed to allow U.S. companies to set up offices in Vietnam in preparation for doing business there in the future, after the trade embargo had been lifted.

Hao, according to Binh, had boasted to him about making political donations to the Bush re-election campaign.

On January 1 of this year, Binh related, Hao told him he had received a Federal Express letter from Brown to give to Kiet, apparently finalizing their agreement.

At 10 that evening, Binh said, he was called by Hao and told to stop by his house right away and to bring his largest suitcase with him.

Hao was planning to return to Vietnam the following day to deliver the letter to Kiet and to further finalize plans.

He wanted the large suitcase because he had purchased a badminton set at Walmart to present as a gift to the chairman of the People's Committee of Ho Chi Minh City, Ba Huan. The set was too big to fit into his own suitcase.

### POWERFUL POST

The chairman of the city, according to Binh, "has the authority to grant a \$100 million contract."

Kiet held the post prior to becoming prime minister, and Ba Huan had served as his secretary and moved up to the chairman's post as Kiet moved up to the

top slot in Vietnam.

After Hao had left, Binh's misgivings about the burgeoning deal continued to trouble him, he said. He left Florida for Lafayette, Louisiana, where he had once attended college briefly before moving on to Tulane University in New Orleans, from which he graduated with a degree in economics.

While there, he consulted two longtime and trusted friends and discussed with them the deal with Brown and his apprehension about it. Binh said they agreed with him it was questionable, at best.

(The *Spotlight* contacted one of the two men, a retired senior vice president of a major U.S. oil company, who confirmed Binh had discussed the Brown deal with him during early January.)

After Hao returned from Vietnam he said, according to Binh, "The \$700,000 for Brown, hundreds of thousands of excess fund(s) are forthcoming from the Prime Minister Vo Van Kiet of Vietnam to cover our group's expenses and that I will be compensated with equity shares and money."

### WRITTEN CONFIRMATION

Binh said Hao had shown him confirmation from LeQuang Uyen that the money had been transferred to Brown's account while they were having one of their meetings at Hao's breakfast table.

But following Hao's return from Vietnam tension between the two men continued to mount; on a number of occasions Hao threatened to bring to bear Brown's influence against him, Binh told the *Spotlight*. At one point, Hao even threatened to have the Vietnamese government send agents to "take care of me," said Binh.

Binh soon told his story to local police officials in both Florida and the Washington, D.C. area, who have independently investigated his story to the extent of their ability and vouch for the Vietnamese-American's honesty.

Binh related that he contacted the FBI office in North Miami Beach, Florida, and Supervisory Special Agent Steven H. Gurley and Special Agent Michael W. Lowe initiated an investigation. Special Agent Dale A. Pruna, a bureau specialist on matters relating to Vietnam who speaks fluent Vietnamese, was called in from FBI headquarters in Washington. **[H: OOPS! And where was Sessions?]**

During the course of the investigation, Binh said, they provided him with their business cards, writing in their direct telephone numbers, residence numbers and "beeper" numbers. Binh has provided the *Spotlight* with copies of all of the agents' cards given to him.

In addition, Binh, whom they code named "Radar", was given a special beeper

to keep in touch with them. It has since been taken back, said Binh, who believes the agency has been pressured to back off.

### PRESS CENSORS?

Although Binh's revelations have been published in a **number of small Vietnamese-language papers in the United States, including the May issue of Van Thang**, published in Alexandria, Virginia, he has been **unable to get any national news outlets to carry the story until now.**

Officially, the FBI will neither confirm nor deny it is conducting an investigation.

Inquiries made to the Department of Commerce have been ignored or reporters are told to put their questions in writing.

CNN sent a news crew to interview Binh about his allegations, but has aired **nothing** yet. Binh also said he has approached many other **major news organizations, none of which have reported on his story.**

Vietnam Development Corp. has apparently closed down its Wall Street office in New York. Binh believes that Hao has returned to Vietnam.

### END OF QUOTING

Yes, readers I DO realize that the dates come prior to Clinton's taking full operations. But YOU must understand that this makes the fact that Ron Brown was brought INSIDE the Cabinet **AFTER** these dealings even worse—by far.

By the way—there is always the blackmailing process of the blackmailers who blackmail the ones who first blackmailed them. I don't perceive any difference usually—except in the process YOU HAVE OPPORTUNITY TO FIND OUT WHAT IS REALLY GOING ON OR COMING DOWN.

WouLd "I", Hatonn, bring out anything to twist screws and urge ones to not play with the goose that has golden eggs? INDEED I WOULD! Some of these same SCOUNDRELS effort to make big impacts on MY BUSINESS ALSO AND IT RILES MY FEATHERS.

It is one thing to tinker around over the "gold" but when lives of those who gave ALL for your nation are bought and sold like hardware—I take exception—THESE WERE THE DEALS THAT SEALED THE DOOM OF THE POW-MIAs. EVEN YOUR AMERICAN PROPERTY AT, FOR INSTANCE, SUBIC BAY, [Naval Base] ETC., PHILIPPINES WERE **MOVED TO VIETNAM IN THE FORM OF [floating] SHIP DOCKS AND OTHER MAJOR PORTING EQUIPMENT.**

I do have this further notice to all who would receive this—IT IS NOT NICE TO TRY TO FOOL "MOTHER NATURE" and it certainly is not nice to double-deal against GOD! I would ponder these messages quite

carefully if you have opportunity. You are getting into the Haiti situation and Baby Doc and it is going to slop over onto some other big-time THINGS. We have walked this same road before and it is not always wise to repeat and repeat and repeat the sell-outs. To whom it may concern, I suggest you get informed!

We shall offer the next one in another sitting for this is break-time. Thank you.

### 7/20/93 #1 HATONN

### EENY-MEENY-MINEY-MO CHOICES?

Your world TODAY is a journalist/commentator's dream. There is "old" to confirm the "new" and things happening in EVERY country of your world. Even the cartoons have to be "sick" because there are relatively few really "funny" things afoot. Right on schedule—just as planned!

Sick? Well, yes; here is one for thought fodder: William Sessions is fired for allowing his wife to ride with him on government aircraft—when the destination was the same as his. Janet Reno ordered the burning deaths of over 90 people in Waco, threw into prison a "religious" leader and will export him back to the dungeons of Egypt where already dozens of the man's so-called "followers" have been executed without due process. And, it was Reno who **required** Clinton to FIRE SESSIONS!

### SCUTTLED SHUTTLES AND ATLAS ROCKETS

An interesting thing happened yesterday while the Shuttle was grounded—an Atlas rocket (General Dynamics, I believe) WAS LAUNCHED FROM THE LAUNCH FACILITIES. IT HAS A MOST INTERESTING PAY-LOAD AND MISSION. WATCH OUT! We simply interrupt the Reno "saga" to give you this bulletin—it is far more "connected" than on the surface—as usual.

### RENO DATA TO SESSIONS AND PEROT

So, readers, it would seem appropriate that all the information we have given you regarding possible indiscretions of Ms. Reno be forwarded to Sessions—in mass replication—along with a cover letter demanding that he and Perot conference in detail. I remind you that Evil cannot bear the Light of Day on its actions and it is up to YOU to make sure those actions are brought into that Light. So be it.

Before we get back to writing about Ron Brown, it would behoove us to look at others in the player's deck. What about Derek Shearer (The Institute for Policy Studies)? This hooks up the connections of Clinton to the Marxists.

The following is a well-done commentary by Charles Williams, 305-96th St., Kenosha, WI 53143 and is presented in *Wisconsin Report*, P.O. Box 45, Brookfield, WI 53008-0045.

### QUOTING:

### CLINTON-MARXIST CONNECTIONS DEREK SHEARER—THE INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES

Derek Shearer, President Clinton's closest friend, is now his primary advisor for economics and foreign policy. Shearer is a key mover and shaker within the Marxist think tank of the Institute for Policy Studies (IPS), an institute that even the FBI has accused of being funded by the KGB. Hillary Clinton is also a longtime supporter of IPS, along with Les Aspin and Anthony Lake.

Derek Shearer is a former student body president at Yale and a Rhodes Scholar and holds a professorship of Public Policy at Occidental College in Los Angeles. Shearer is also a former economic advisor to Jesse Jackson, Tom Hayden and Jane Fonda. [H: !!] He is described by another Clinton advisor, Robert Altman, as one of Clinton's "oldest and closest friends". Shearer is somewhat unique among Clinton staffers in his dedication and zeal toward a Socialist America. Redistribution of wealth and elimination of private property are foremost on his agenda. He expresses disgruntlement with the autonomy of American corporations, advocating "dismantling or at least restricting the power of these corporations". He confesses: "The economic reform program we describe will inevitably be labeled Socialistic." Knowing that Americans would not accept the "S" word—Socialism—Shearer remarked: "Socialism has a bad name in America and no amount of wishful thinking on the part of the Left is going to change that. The words 'economic democracy' are an adequate and effective replacement." Bill Clinton and the media are obligingly utilizing the term "economic democracy" as well as "co-operative capitalism", "managed care", "total quality management", in addition to other semantical terms to conceal their restructuring for the Socialist America. Orwell called it news-speak. Both Bill Clinton and Derek Shearer endorse the philosophy of the Italian Marxist-Socialist Antonio Gramsci. Shearer claims that his idea of economic democracy is based on the teachings of Gramsci, one of the foremost Marxist theorists of this century. Shearer has stated that Gramsci's views can be actualized through Bill Clinton.

Comrades Gramsci, Clinton and Shearer have a plan to control and restrict all private enterprise, empower central planners to regulate prices and taxes, and to control or even confiscate private property



and personal assets. Note that in 1992 a new law was passed in the State of Oklahoma requiring every household in the State to report all property to the state agencies—from farm tractors to table forks. Every citizen of Oklahoma is fully expected to contribute his or her fair share to the State tax coffer. Those who do not comply voluntarily will be taxed at a flat rate of 20%! Add that to federal withholdings, FICA, medicare tax, a suggested value-added tax and a national sales tax and pretty soon we're talking serious money!!

The Institute for Policy Studies has bragged that Shearer's plan for "economic democracy" is "Euro-Communist in nature". IPS shares much of its philosophy with Gramsci, who stated, "Power is best attained in developed industrialized countries (America), through a gradual process of radicalization of the cultural institutions—a process that would in turn transform the values and morals of the Society." A current example of this is the behavioral-attitudinal politically correct non-academic restructuring of education called outcome-based education. Gramsci believed that as the morals of society were eroded, the political and economic foundations would collapse, allowing those on the Left to rush in and reconstruct society along the lines of the New World Order. Gramsci stated: "It is important to infiltrate autonomous institutions—schools, media, churches, and public interest groups so as to radically transform the culture which determines the environment in which political and economic policy are played out." Bill Clinton's Governor's School in Arkansas is a classic example of this philosophy in application. [Editor's note: See page 18 of the 2/9/93 issue of THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR for a description of Slick Willie's "Governor's School" for the training of young Communist leaders.]

Shearer claims that Marxism helps to "humanize" individuals. In 1975, he helped the IPS form a spin-off group called the "Conference on Alternative State and Local Policies". The purpose of this group was to become a vehicle to enable Shearer to start implementing some of his socialistic programs. One of the IPS brochures that advertised this "Conference on Alternative State and Local Policies" said it was an effort to "strengthen the pragmatic work of the Left—to enlarge the base committed to policies for a restructured America." Remember, when Bill Clinton was elected President, he said: "America, you've demanded a change..." I wonder what he has in mind?

The "Conference on Alternative State and Local Policies" was headquartered at the IPS street address and the IPS was heavily involved in promoting Shearer's Marxist oriented economic democracy plan. Conference member Shearer helped write

the campaign platform for Tom Hayden, former husband of "Hanoi" Jane Fonda, in his bid for a California Congressional seat. That platform was filled with such panacea as advocacy of state banks, municipal owned utilities, national health services, and direct worker control of industry. This is Communism in its purest form!

Another Clinton friend and supporter of economic democracy is Jeremy Rifkin. Rifkin is an avowed new ager and associate of the IPS as well as a former field representative of the "New American Movement"—a descendant of the Maoist branch of the "New Left". According to the November-December 1971 issue of the group's underground paper, Rifkin was assigned the mission to sanitize its literature and tone down the socialist rhetoric so that it would not be offensive to the average citizen. An interesting anecdote should prove almost prophetic. Webster's Seventh New Collegiate Dictionary, the 1971 edition, defines "Left" as: "Those professing views usually characterized by desire to reform (restructure) or overthrow the established order of the Founding Fathers" which was a Constitutional Republic, based upon the laws and precepts of Almighty God—Creator of the Universe. We have now moved left into a democracy—a view the Founding Fathers knew was a transitional form of government as it moved to embrace totalitarianism. Remember the Virginia Slims cigarette slogan: "You've come a long way, baby"? How much farther will we go before we **wake up? Only YOU can answer that!**

Ed. Note: Charles Williams, Kenosha, WI, is a well known speaker and was a speaker at the June 5th Annual Conference of the Wisconsin Legislative & Research Committee, Inc. [H: We also thank Mr. Williams for his superb observations. You will note that as always with the Khazarian Elite Socialists—they simply rename a thing, misdefine it until it becomes accepted and there you have the game won. May you become informed so that you are not the FOOL!]

END OF QUOTING

And now, back to the Ron Brown saga.

QUOTING (Spotlight, July 19, 1993):

**PRESS CONTINUES BROWN COVER-UP**

Secret Viet Deal Cloaked. Moves toward normalization of relations with Vietnam and the lifting of the U.S. trade embargo are proceeding on schedule, while an alleged scandal centering on Commerce Secretary

Ron Brown's involvement in a deal with the Vietnamese remains under wraps. — Mike Blair

Further details of an alleged deal made by Commerce Secretary Ron Brown with the communist leaders of Vietnam to get the 1975 U.S. trade embargo suspended in return for millions of dollars in payoffs by the Hanoi government continue to surface.

And meanwhile, Brown's boss, President Bill Clinton, seems to be making certain the alleged arrangement with Vietnam proceeds on schedule.

On July 2, Clinton announced the U.S. government would suspend its efforts to halt a deal made by France and Japan to satisfy \$140 million in long-overdue debts to the International Monetary Fund (IMF), which will pave the way for lending more millions to the hard-line Marxist state by the IMF and the World Bank, largely financed by U.S. taxpayers.

In *Spotlight*, exclusively appearing in the July 5 and July 13 issues, details of the alleged deal forged by Brown and Vietnamese leaders, including Communist Party chief Du Muoi and Prime Minister Vo Van Kiet, were revealed by Vietnamese-American businessman Ly Thanh Binh.

Binh had been an insider in the dealings between Brown and the Vietnamese leaders as the vice chairman of the Vietnam Development Corporation.

The Vietnam Development Corporation was set up late last year by its chairman, Nguyen Van Hao, a former deputy prime minister of the former South Vietnamese republic who went on to become a key player in the transformation of South Vietnam as part of a reunified Vietnam, led by a brutal communist regime in Hanoi.

According to Binh, Hao brokered a deal between Brown and Vietnam's top leaders, which included ending U.S. opposition to IMF loans, the lifting of the U.S. trade embargo, normalization of relations with the communist state and ultimately the granting of most favored nation (MFN) trading status.

In return for Brown's services, according to Binh, a bribe of \$700,000 was placed in the Singapore branch of a French bank, plus a guarantee of a share of profits to be derived by Vietnam from deals made with U.S. oil companies and other firms, which would follow the lifting of the trade embargo.

Binh told the *Spotlight* in his latest interview an additional \$300,000 [H: So, brings it right up to a MILLION DOLLAR PERSONAL PAY-OFF.] was being provided by Hanoi to pay for the Vietnam Development Corporation's operations in the United States, to facilitate the introduction to Vietnam of U.S. businesses allegedly lined up by Brown.

The alleged deal between Brown and the



by Brown.

The alleged deal between Brown and the Vietnamese, as outlined in the previous *Spotlight* exclusive, appears to be right on schedule because the U.S. media, with the exception of the *Spotlight*, does not choose to expose Clinton Administration corruption.

#### CLINTON MET DEADLINE

In order to coincide with a meeting of the IMF governing board on July 12 that would consider the French-Japanese deal to pave the way for new loans for Vietnam, Clinton needed to suspend U.S. opposition to the IMF loans before that meeting, which was accomplished with his July 2 announcement.

If the timetable continues on track, Clinton will next announce the suspension of the U.S. trade embargo when it comes up for annual renewal in mid-September.

Then full diplomatic relations with Vietnam and the granting of MFN trade status will follow, Binh said.

Clinton on July 1 went through the charade of meeting with representatives of seven leading U.S. veterans organizations and two POW-MIA family groups at the White House to "consult" with them about the impending deadline to make a decision about the IMF loans.

Representatives of the Veterans of Foreign Wars (VFW), American Veterans, American Ex-POWs and the Retired Officers Association attended, along with the National Alliance of Families for the Return of America's Missing Servicemen and the National League of Families of Prisoners and Missing in Southeast Asia.

#### ALL THE PRESIDENT'S MEN

Representing the administration at the meeting were Clinton, Vice President Al Gore, Assistant Secretary of State Winston Lord, Assistant Defense Secretary William Pendley, National Security Adviser Anthony Lake, Deputy National Security Adviser Sandy Berger, National Security Council Staff Director Nancy Soderberg and White House Communications Director David Gergen.

Only the VFW indicated at the meeting that it favored the IMF loans for Vietnam, a position which has deeply angered thousands of American veterans. **[H: Let me remind you of something back prior to the national elections—the VFW groups in local places were ordered by head honchos to NOT ALLOW ANY PARTICIPATION OR GATHERING OF MEMBERS IF COL. BO GRITZ WAS TO SPEAK—ANYWHERE! So, who might be heading up that Veteran's organization do you suppose?]** The American Legion led the others in opposing any trade concessions

to Vietnam until the POW-MIA issue is fully resolved by the Communists.

Dolores Alford, who heads the National Alliance of Families, left Clinton "red faced and uncomfortable" when she presented her opinions at the meeting.

"Mr. President," she said, "if you grant IMF funding, then you will, in the view of my membership and the National Alliance of Families, be putting a bullet in the brain of each of the U.S. POWs Vietnam holds. I mean that in a very literal sense, because the Vietnamese will be well on their way to every advantage that diplomatic recognition bestows, and keeping the prisoners would be a liability, while releasing them would only ensure the IMF funding was denied. **[H: For you disbelievers of the possibility of POW-MIAs being in that area of Southeast Asia—I want you to know that RUSSBACHER was very personally aware of at least 17 of them! The facts are, further, that Gritz knows they are THERE. But, Col. Gritz' mission originally was NOT to bring out prisoners! (!!) Although this was a fact, I think it is time to rerun Col. Gritz' petition to the investigating Sub-Committee on POWs (see page 42). At the end of this article would be a very good place because I am going to go on and write about the business aspect of this TRADE AGREEMENT and you can see how prisoners are a manipulated commodity and the political swags DO NOT WANT THEM ALIVE AND HOME UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES!]**

#### PROBLEM SOLVER

"Therefore, killing the POWs will solve the Vietnamese's problem," she said, looking directly at the president, "and it will solve the U.S. government's political problem the POWs pose . . . However, I and my membership will view that action as a total betrayal of your promise to the families."

On several occasions, and in numerous letters to family members and POW-MIA activists, Clinton pledged before and after taking office that he would not make any move to aid Vietnam until the issue was resolved.

"It is our hope," the alliance director told Clinton, "that you keep your promise and your 'real commitments', as you said, to the families..."

"However, unless I hear something otherwise today, and if you grant IMF funds, then I am going to tell the press your commitments mean nothing, and that you have totally betrayed the families."

"Furthermore, Mr. President, I can assure you that when you betray a promise which family members believe may have cost the lives of their loved ones, then you can be sure those people will be very vocal about it to the press, and will very likely do

everything in their power to see you are not elected again." **[H: Please do not miss this portion that says "...grant IMF funds...." WHAT WOULD CLINTON BE DOING, GRANTING INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND FUNDS TO ANYONE ANYHOW? Sleepy people (taxpayers)—you are in deep yogurt!]**

Referring to a confrontation Clinton's predecessor, George Bush, had while attending a meeting of families in Washington last year, in which he told a group of frustrated mothers and wives of the missing, shouting for him to tell the truth, to "shut up and sit down," she concluded by stating: "It is just that the family members' patience with broken promises is at an all-time low, and if you give Vietnam the IMF funds, what happened to Bush when he spoke at our convention last year could very well start happening to you."

Nevertheless, the following day, right on schedule, Clinton announced he was ending U.S. opposition to IMF loans for Hanoi.

He claimed that allowing the IMF loans offered the "best hope of providing America's POW-MIA families the answers and peace of mind they deserve." **[H: I suppose that peace of mind comes from not having to longer wonder about them—but fully realize they have been murdered and are at rest.]**

#### END OF QUOTING

Perhaps this other article will show you the ends and outs of Free Trade very similar to Mexico's agreement. It indicates a full removal of business from your own nation to the non-paid poverty stricken Vietnamese as virtual slave-laborers as will the Mexican scenario go. Your jobs are GONE, AMERICA!

QUOTING (again, *Spotlight*, July 19, 1993):

#### PLANS FOR INVESTMENT BILLIONS

**The rush by U.S. corporations to cash in on business opportunities in Vietnam is already beginning, despite the fact that the U.S. trade embargo with that communist nation is still in force.**

A deal was recently struck by a Singapore partner of a giant Boston-based real estate conglomerate to build a nearly \$1-billion port in Vietnam. It's an example of the business opportunities giant U.S. corporations expect to be generated by lifting the U.S. trade embargo from Vietnam and making International Monetary Fund loans available to Hanoi.

Colliers International, one of the world's largest real estate concerns with 129 offices in North and Central America, Europe



annually. It has assisted in brokering a \$905 million deal to develop a deep-sea port at Vung Tau, about 80 miles south-east of Ho Chi Minh City (Saigon before the communist takeover of South Vietnam in 1975).

Colliers International, through a partner firm, Colliers Jardines of Singapore, has put together a massive plan which will allow heavy transport ships to dock at Vung Tau, a recreational area for U.S. troops during the Vietnam War.

According to C. Stewart Forbes, chief executive officer of Colliers International, the project will take four years to complete and is currently the largest investment scheme under way in Vietnam.

"I think this represents the best elements of brokerage, matching a need—in this case a country—with the money and the capability," Forbes told the *Boston Herald*. "This kind of infrastructure is sorely needed in Vietnam."

**[H: Is anyone getting a bit testy about the movement of all the "dock works" from the Philippines to Vietnam, yet? Remember—everything is connected to EVERYTHING!]**

According to Forbes, work at Vung Tau will be done primarily by Japanese engineering and construction firms.

Although direct U.S. investment in Vietnam is illegal until the Clinton Administration lifts the trade embargo against the communist state, **Forbes said the Colliers deal is legal because it was done THROUGH a foreign partner, Colliers Jardines.**

It is said that the Singapore branch of the French Banque Indosuez is involved in the financial end of the giant port project. **[H: French Banque INDO(SUEZ)???**

According to Vietnamese-American businessman Ly Thanh Binh, the Vietnamese government has allegedly deposited \$700,000 **[H: OOPS! There it is again!]** in a Singapore branch of the French bank as partial payment for U.S. Commerce Secretary Ron Brown's alleged efforts to get the Clinton Administration to drop the U.S. trade embargo, which will likely take place in September.

A large number of U.S. industrial giants, including Kodak, Boeing and Du Pont, **have already opened offices in Vietnam in anticipation of the lifting of the embargo.**

#### 'LOGICAL' PLAN

"I visited Vietnam in December," Forbes said. "Upon my return we announced the opening of an office in Ho Chi Minh City by Colliers Jardines."

He explains further: "Colliers Jardines, a joint venture between Colliers International Australia and Jardine Matheson, a Bermuda-based company with its princi-

pal holdings in Hong Kong, has secured a license to conduct real estate-related services in Vietnam."

Regarding the issue of American POWs and MIAs, Forbes said: "While greatly respecting the commitment of the men and women who served in Vietnam, particularly the sacrifice of those who did not return, we are preparing for the embargo to be lifted and wish to encourage that process."

**[H: Now you watchers and finders, guess WHO this "Forbes" is!! (??). Ah-hmmnn....] Forbes is a cousin of Sen. John Forbes KERRY (D-Mass.), WHO SERVED AS CHAIRMAN OF THE SENATE SELECT COMMITTEE ON POW AND MIA AFFAIRS AND FREQUENTLY USED THE COMMITTEE AS A FORUM TO ENCOURAGE THE LIFTING OF THE TRADE EMBARGO AND/OR NORMALIZATION OF RELATIONS WITH VIETNAM.]**

Kerry was a strong advocate of rap-

prochement with Vietnam long before he was named to the select committee. **[H: How many of you remember Kerry running around at high altitudes over Vietnam "viewing" possible prisoner facilities? How many of you remember him pronouncing "none are left alive"?! Surely this is JUST a coincidence?]**

A decorated Vietnam vet **[H: BARF!!]**, Kerry quit the Navy during the war to become an anti-war activist, serving as a leader of the radical Vietnam Veterans Against the War.

Kerry, according to his Senate financial disclosure forms, is a beneficiary of three "blind" trusts, which were created in 1965. Members of the Forbes family are trustees of ALL THREE.

Stewart Forbes states that he has "never discussed this matter (the Colliers interest in Vietnam) with Sen. Kerry nor anyone on his staff!" **[H: So be it—a billionaire politician wouldn't lie to you, would he?]**

# Will Teflon Twins Green And "Coleman" Appear In Public?

7/20/93 #2 HATONN

SMALL WORLD OF INTERESTING  
TID-BITS

In this world of "ordinary people" there are many "extraordinary people" described in either direction of goodness or whatever. Mostly, however, ones try to HIDE and, yet, can't do such a good job of it once they have practiced to deceive—at the expense and pain of another!

GEORGE GREEN

George Green thinks he has "lost himself" so that the ones looking for him in the form of "legal" officers—haven't "found" him. He is (was) in Bozeman, Montana—headed for "business" either there or in Missoula, Montana. The interesting thing is how fast he got OUT of Carson City, Nevada. Oh, he hasn't stopped his assault—he is just doing it from up there in order to keep the thing going. I would guess he HAS TO—to keep his attorney from hanging him for misrepresentation, for the LIES make it very, very hard to have your own reputation intact if you have been set up whereby your very representa-

tion makes YOU discredited also.

George was on national radio as late as last Saturday night—and was heard all over the South-East, specifically in Florida. He still speaks on "economy" but has slacked off a bit on his connection with Hatonn and the Command. Indeed, I am sure he and Coleman can make a good team on what's wrong and to whom to send your gold.

"DR. JOHN COLEMAN"

More interesting, however, is the latest little bit of insight. In Missoula, Montana, on the 24th (immediately ahead and is also a MAJOR Utah-Mormon celebration day) it seems there is an advertised big-public-bash for what is being called a "Patriot Roasting". This will be a big rally with cook-out, etc. Guess who the MAIN speaker is? Ah—er—no, not George Green—he will be a "minor" speaker. Missing JOHN COLEMAN is to be the big-cheese speaker. Gosh, I wonder if any of our friends would like to retrieve the computers, printers, FAX machines, etc., etc., from this nice patriotic non-American citizen—who is wanted for deportation? The Institute would surely be in GOOD shape if the stolen



property from Gary Anderson, George Green and "John Coleman" could be retrieved!! Well, perhaps they can sell a lot of US&P books with the MI-6 British Intelligence connections. Do you want to place any bets as to which identification he uses, "John Coleman" or Josef Pavlonski?? Still feel secure in your beddies at night? Does "Coleman" give you the truth? Indeed, among the balderdash of "Christian" garble. I just find it interesting that a non-citizen in disfavor with your own government would have such an interesting calling. Must be Mr. Clinton isn't after HIM. Well, "Coleman" bashes homosexuals—so maybe the Billary "team" will take note.

As to what is happening in the military and among the gays, etc., it is quite sad. If a person has homosexual longings and desires, does it make it suitable for public display of activities which, if by heterosexuals or "self-sexuals", would be banned from all public display? That is the point here—not acceptance of sexual "preference".

I wonder, however, if morally it is any worse than the figurative castration of a man by a strong political wife? Readers—this has nothing to do with men and women—this is a wave of destruction sweeping over the world!

### THE COMMITTEE OF 300

I may seem now to be changing the subject—nope, no such luck, readers. We are going to offer you some more information from "Dr. Coleman's" writings. Regardless of circumstances, this is one of the best "compiled" documents of recent writers. The book itself, as has information from the past been used, has lent itself to the "whole" but originates with others—i.e., Eustace Mullins, etc. But, what is a writer of TRUTH to do? If truth exists—it cannot be put aside just because someone else WROTE IT. Further, to get a full picture of the different fragments—you need the information compiled to see connections. There is ROOM for every one and I strongly urge you to get the original books and study them carefully for fact vs. opinion. Fact will not vary—opinions become the catch-22 and you should be informed enough by now to realize the differences.

Let us consider "Dr. Coleman's" segment called:

### AN OVERVIEW AND SOME CASE HISTORIES

Certainly a fair number of us are aware that the people running our [H: **Oops! Whose?**] government are not the people who are really in control of political and economic matters, domestic and foreign. This has led many to seek the truth in the alternative press, those newsletter

writers who, like me, have sought but not always found what it is that is making the United States terminally ill. "Seek and ye shall find" has not always been the case with this group. What we did find was that the people walk in great darkness, mostly not caring or bothering to find out where their country is headed, firm in the belief that it will always be there for them. This is the way the largest population group has been manipulated to react, and their attitude plays right into the hands of the secret government.

We frequently hear about "they" doing this, that or the other. "They" seem literally to be able to get away with murder. "They" increase taxes, send our sons and daughters to die in wars that do not benefit our country. "They" seem above our reach, out of sight, frustratingly nebulous when it comes to taking action against "them." No one seems able to clearly identify who "they" are. It is a situation that has pertained for decades. During the course of this book, we shall identify the mysterious "they" and then, after that, it is up to the people to remedy their situation.

On 30th April, 1981, I wrote a monograph disclosing the existence of the Club of Rome, identifying it as a Committee of 300 subversive body. This was the first mention of both of these organizations in the United States. I warned readers not to be fooled by the feeling that the article was far-fetched and I drew a parallel between my article and the warning issued by the Bavarian government when the secret plans of the Illuminati fell into its hands. We shall return to the Club of Rome and the role of the Committee of 300 in U.S. affairs later herein.

**[H: There has been a lot of objections on the part of prior writers as to this information and a classification of "A Committee of 300" and Coleman's claim to "first". Well, I have no objection to his claim—but the Club of Rome has been around for a very, very long time and MANY have presented this identical information—most notably Eustace Mullins. However, there is new input and from varying aspects which must be given credit in presentation. I repeat, the MORE INFORMATION YOU CAN GET—THE BETTER INFORMED WILL BE YOUR MASSES. STOP THE PICKING AND FIGHTING OVER WHO IS FIRST, LAST AND SMARTEST—AND GET ON WITH YOUR JOB OF CHANGING THINGS BEFORE YOU DIE AT THE HANDS OF THESE ELITE WORLD CONTROLLERS.]**

Many of the predictions made in that 1981 article have since come to pass, such as the unknown Felipe Gonzalez becoming prime minister of Spain, and Mitterand being returned to power in France; the downfall of Giscard D'Estang and Helmut Schmidt, the return to power of Swedish

nobleman and Committee of 300 member Olaf Palme, the nullifying of Reagan's presidency and the destruction of our steel, auto and housing industries in terms of the post-industrial zero-growth orders handed down by the Committee of 300.

**[H: Perhaps I should pause here and respond to inquiries about "where" did Coleman get his information and how could he call it "insider"? He got most of it from LaRouche's group and the Executive Intelligence Review. His wife is also important here in this instance. She is from Denmark and is still a citizen of that country. She has close relatives within the government there—and lots of information flowed through that conduit. All spent time in South Africa and, in fact, there is history in actual public presentation that they had some involvement in diamond smuggling into the U.S. This story was to be carried in a major newsletter—but was squelched from someone in England before publication date. I suggest that these people have enough problems without my adding to them so allow us to just say that the "information" has been good from whatever resource. IF it came directly from the EIR or from Mullins—or from distant aliens—it is STILL—valid and good. When we get to "opinions" of the author on various items I take some exception but, again, it is "opinion" and he has his right to his own. We had many personal discussions and "Coleman", in public and in person, said that he did not object to "any correction I (Hatonn) had to offer to him". This, of course, was while he was still working here and before George Green got all entangled with private contracts with him, gifting of computers, etc., to him and the persons turned into gold-rushers instead of simply "truth-bringers".]**

The importance of Palme [H: We have also written about Palme for he was assassinated and the intrigue around this man was without limits so, indeed, you will HAVE HEARD OF EVERYONE MENTIONED HEREIN! I OFFER THESE WRITINGS FOR YOUR CONFIRMATION FROM FLATLAND EARTH.] lies in the use made of him by the Club of Rome to deliver technology to the Soviet Union on the forbidden list of the U.S. Customs, and Palme's world-wide communications network employed to train the spotlight on the phony Iran hostage crisis, while he shuttled back and forth between Washington and Teheran in an effort to undermine the sovereign integrity of the U.S. and place the phony crisis in the realm of the Committee of 300 institution, viz, the World Court at The Hague, Holland.

In what is in fact an open conspiracy against God and man, which includes



enslaving the majority of humans left on this Earth after wars, plagues and mass-murder have done with them, is not well hidden. In the intelligence community, it is taught that the best way to hide something is to place it in open view. As an example of the foregoing, when Germany wanted to hide its prize new Messerschmidt fighter plane in 1938, the aircraft was put on display at the Paris Air Show. While secret agents and spies were collecting information from hollow tree trunks and from behind loose bricks in a wall, the information they sought was staring them right in the face. **[H: This is the same technique used by "Dr. Coleman"—hide in plain sight but never allow anyone to know addresses, etc. Either the man is a shrewd character OR the government doesn't want him too terribly bad—I can't imagine that the whole of the Intelligence community can't find him when we (not just "me") know his very speaking schedules and he "must" work on a continual basis with George Green (who also "hides" himself behind locked gates and no addresses, etc.). You don't think it just coincidence that they show up at the same time with the same problems in your old "everybody is always going there" Montana, do you?]**

The upper-level parallel secret government does not operate from dank basements and secret underground chambers. It places itself in full view in the White House, Congress and in Number 10 Downing Street and the Houses of Parliament. It is akin to those weird and supposedly terrifying "monster" films, where the monster appears with distorted features, long hair and even longer teeth, growling and slaving all over the place. This is a distraction, the REAL MONSTERS wear business suits and drive to work on Capitol Hill in limousines.

These men are IN OPEN VIEW. These men are the servants of the One World Government-New World Order. Like the rapist who stops to offer his victim a friendly ride, he does not LOOK like the monster he is. If he did, his intended victim would run off screaming in fright. The same applies to government at all levels. President Bush does not LOOK like a dutiful servant of the upper-level parallel government, but make no mistake about it, he is as much a MONSTER as are those horrors found in horror-movies.

Stop for a moment and consider how President Bush ordered the brutal slaying of 150,000 Iraqi troops, in a convoy of military vehicles carrying white flags, on their way back to Iraq under Geneva Convention rules of agreed disengagement and withdrawal. Imagine the horror of the Iraqi troops when, in spite of waving their white flags, they were mowed down by American aircraft. In another part of the front, 12,000 Iraqi soldiers were buried alive in trenches they occupied. Is that not MONSTROUS in the truest sense of the word? From where did President Bush

get HIS orders to act in this MONSTROUS fashion? He got them from the **Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA) who received its mandate from the Committee of 300, also known as the "Olympians."** **[H: Yes indeed, this is the SAME RIIA who runs the Tavistock Institute who runs the Brookings Institute who runs the University of Science and Philosophy—by enforcement and orders of the British Crown group of British Intelligence called MI-6 from which Coleman also claims to evolve.]**

We shall see, even the "Olympians" do not hide their faces. Often times they put on a show which could be likened to the Paris Air Show, even as conspiracy buffs spend their time in fruitless searching in the wrong places in the wrong direction. Note how the Queen, Elizabeth II, performs the ceremonial opening of the British Parliament? There, in full view, is the head of the Committee of 300. Have you ever witnessed the swearing-in ceremony of a United States President? There, in full view, is another member of the Committee of 300. The problem is only one of perception.

Who are the conspirators who serve the mighty all-powerful Committee of 300? The better-informed of our citizens are aware that there is a conspiracy and that the conspiracy goes under various names such as the Illuminati, Freemasonry, the Round Table, the Milner Group. To them the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) and the Trilaterals represent most of what they do not like in regard to domestic and foreign policy. Some even know that the Round Table has a big input into United States affairs through the British Ambassador in Washington. The problem is that real hard information on the treasonous activities of members of the invisible government is very hard to come by.

**[H: So again and again we are asked as to why we are allowed to write this material and "live". In the upstart it didn't work well at all—because they got to Dharma and literally killed her with cardiac arrest several times (we will also write about ELF zapping in a bit). Now, it is easier to let us go with only the miserable problems of such as the legal altercations, etc., through and by their "agents". I remind you of what I have told you before—they think they have it all DONE—finished—and you will never know what hit you. They are now in the stage where they believe YOU will NOT BELIEVE THE TRUTH—for after all, there they are—right in front of your noses claiming to be your humanitarian supporters of freedom. Further, this only intensifies the fact that they ARE basically IN CONTROL and if you know that you will either: (1) Act wisely within the system some-way; or, (2) You will take up arms at which time they can simply kill you in cold blood rather than wait for their developed plagues, wars and pestilence to getcha!]**

I quote the profound statement made by the prophet Hosea, which is found in the Christian Bible: "My people perish for lack of knowledge." Some may already have heard my exposé of the foreign aid scandal, in which work I named several conspiratorial organizations, whose number is legion. Their final objective is the overthrow of the U.S. Constitution and the merging of this country, chosen by God as HIS country, with a godless One World Order Government which will return the world to conditions far worse than existed in the Dark Ages.

Let us talk about actual case histories, the attempt to communize and deindustrialize Italy. The Committee of 300 long ago decreed that there shall be a smaller—much smaller—and better world, that is, their idea of what constitutes a better world. The myriads of useless eaters consuming scarce natural resources were to be culled. Industrial progress supports population growth. Therefore the command to multiply and subdue the Earth found in Genesis had to be subverted.

This called for an attack upon Christianity; the slow but sure disintegration of industrial nation states; the destruction of hundreds of millions of people, referred to by the Committee of 300 as "surplus population", and the removal of any leader who dared to stand in the way of the Committee's global planning to reach the foregoing objectives.

Two of the Committee's earliest targets were Italy and Pakistan. The late Aldo Moro, Prime Minister of Italy, was one leader who opposed "zero growth", and population reductions planned for his country, thereby incurring the wrath of the Club of Rome commissioned by the "Olympians" to carry out its policies in this regard. In a Rome courtroom on November 10th, 1982, a close friend of Moro's testified that the former prime minister was threatened by an agent of the Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA)—who is also a Committee of 300 member—while he was still the U.S. Secretary of State. The meteoric rise of the man the witness named as **KISSINGER** will be dealt with later.

It will be recalled that Prime Minister Moro was kidnapped by the Red Brigades in 1978 and subsequently brutally shot to death. It was at the trial of members of the Red Brigades that several of them testified to the fact that they knew of high-level U.S. involvement in the plot to kill Moro. When threatening Moro, Kissinger was obviously not carrying out U.S. foreign policy, but rather acting according to instructions received from the Club of Rome, the foreign-policy arm of the Committee of 300.

The witness who delivered the bombshell in open court was a close associate of Moro's, Gorrado Guerzoni. His explosive testimony was broadcast over Italian television and radio on November 10th, 1982, and printed in several Italian newspapers—yet this vital information was suppressed in the U.S. Those famous bastions of freedom with a compel-



ling right to know, the *Washington Post* and the *New York Times*, did not think it important to even print a single line of Guerzoni's testimony.

Nor was the news carried by any of the wire services or television stations. The fact that Italy's Aldo Moro had been a leading politician for decades, and who was kidnaped in broad daylight in the spring of 1978, all of his bodyguards butchered in cold blood, was not deemed newsworthy, even though Kissinger stood accused as an accomplice to these crimes? Or was the silence BECAUSE of Kissinger's involvement?

In my 1982 exposé of this heinous crime, I demonstrated that Aldo Moro, a loyal member of the Christian Democrat Party, was murdered by assassins controlled by P2 Masonry with the object of bringing Italy into line with Club of Rome orders to deindustrialize the country and considerably reduce its population. Moro's plans to stabilize Italy through full employment and industrial and political peace would have strengthened Catholic opposition to Communism and made the destabilization of the Middle East—a prime goal—that much harder.

From the foregoing it becomes clear just how far ahead the conspirators plan. They do not think in terms of a Five Year Plan. One needs to go back to Weishaupt's statements about the early Catholic Church to understand what was involved in the murder of Aldo Moro. Moro's death removed the roadblocks to the plans to destabilize Italy and, as we now know, enabled conspiracy plans for the Middle East to be carried out in the Gulf War 14 years later.

Italy was chosen as a test-target by the Committee of 300. Italy is important to the conspirators' plans because it is the closest European country to the Middle East linked to Middle East economics and politics. It is also the home of the Catholic Church, which Weishaupt ordered destroyed, and home for some of Europe's most powerful top oligarchical families of the ancient Black Nobility. Should Italy have been weakened by Moro's death, it would have had repercussions in the Middle East which would have weakened U.S. influence in the region. Italy is important for another reason; it is a gateway for drugs entering Europe from Iran and Lebanon, and we shall return to that subject in due course.

END OF QUOTING; TO BE CONTINUED

There is too much information which is necessary to bring to your attention, and "update" old information, to allow for continuing on a single subject to exhaustion.

Dharma, this will be lengthy enough that I think we had better break the writing at this point and pick up again right here at next sitting. Thank you.

# Publication Philosophy And Current Legal Turmoil

7/21/93 #1 HATONN

## RESOURCE REVIEW

### THE PURPOSE OF CONTACT

I must AGAIN **stress** the intent and the basic thrust of *CONTACT*. There is and will always be a lot of original writing and ALWAYS, **comment. In the world today, however, there is no need for soothsayers, psychics and blind "faith" in "possible" truth.** I have the capacity to sort and review and offer what I find to be valid or useful in offering lessons in discernment and judgment. I specifically do not wish you to think of this paper as anything other than "free" press and a resource for TRUTH as well as connections with Higher Insight.

WHY? Because we do not have any intention of being lumped in with ANY "new age" publications, religious publications or groups, political press, economic press and-or anything other than that which we are—a superb publication of NEWS, inside discussions, offerings of that which would not otherwise reach your eyes—with commentary and honor to the original publication and authors.

Our intent is to pull from that which is available and review portions so that you will know WHERE to go and WHAT TO GET in order to become informed. I ask, in fact, that in order to lessen misunderstandings, that we place on the frontispiece that this is a "REVIEW"—perhaps "News Review" or "Journal Review" or whatever fits. I am not the Editor of this material and I do not format the paper—I only contribute. Granted, most of the material comes from my decisions and choices for THAT is my forté—selecting that which I KNOW TO BE VALID AND APPROPRIATE TO NEEDS out of millions of writings which may or may not be appropriate and relative to your "situation" in "this old world as she turns".

Because of this thrust—actually our only thrust—we find that writers are eager to share. Those who are not are always found to have such skeletons or "adverse intent" or total misunderstanding of our purpose as to object in

full misperception of our work.

## COPYRIGHT LAWS

The assumption is that "I" do not have correct perceptions of "copyright" laws. Oh? I DO have full perception—but alas, you do not and misuse the full intent of such laws. My only distraction in use of anyone's so-called material written in truth as valid non-fiction IS TO ADVERTISE FOR YOU!

"Style" is copyrightable—TRUTH IS NOT! "Opinion" is copyrightable—Science is not. The Supreme Court of your land ruled, further, that non-fiction material in which CONCLUSION DIFFERS SUBSTANTIALLY from original utilized documents is not copyrightable. Interestingly enough, you can utilize ALL of another person's work IF YOU DO NOT USE THAT PERSON'S NAME EVEN AS REFERENCE "IF" IT IS NON-FICTION.

## STIRRING UP TROUBLE

Now, you would ask why we might be in some sort of trouble with such as US&P? Because our enemies went to them and—without any information in truth regarding our work and-or intent—MISCONCEPTIONS WERE POURED AS GASOLINE UPON THE FLAMES. At the first court hearing—OUR attorney had never even laid eyes on the work in dispute and, yet, therein was the stage set with the COURT. He had NO KNOWLEDGE that there were EVER more than the nine volumes written which were in dispute (not the 65 as published at the time) and NO WAY TO INTRODUCE SUCH EVIDENCE INTO THE RECORD.

The whole thing became sidetracked onto the ridiculous and insipid focus on silly ETs and mystical apparitions which entertained the courtroom visitors and gave the Judge in sitting the WRONG CONCEPT OF EVERYTHING. THERE HAS NEVER BEEN A HEARING TO COUNTER ANYTHING! Now, we speak of "trial" but the Federal System is now out of funds for "juries" and therefore no "jury" trials can be set prior to next year or—I believe there is tentative setting for this in October but,



be set prior to next year or—I believe there is tentative setting for this in October but, if no jury can be had—it will not even be done then.

In "criminal" possibility of the things with the George Green saga—Horton (Green's lawyer) has asked for a FIVE WEEK trial—to hear a five minute case. This pushes the possible "hearing" date into 1994 or so. IS THERE POSSIBLY SOMETHING WRONG WITH YOUR JUDICIAL SYSTEM? Could Mr. Horton be now working on contingency in lieu of any possible recovery of investment with George Green? It looks suspicious for it is over the "gold", of course. The sending the gold back to the original owner, Dave Overton, is flatly denied by the opposition under ALL pleadings. By the way, storing that gold in the court is costing an arm and leg every week! (Costing the Institute!)

Now—the worthless books in dispute are a real bother and expense to Mr. Green who is "out of the publishing business" he says and wants to close his warehouse—so he wants the court to assign the books for STORAGE to the Institute. Fat chance, George! Those books will be sold at public auction and I think you know the value of dated journal-type publications on the open market—scrap perhaps?—"if" you can find a foolish scrap-paper dealer. Several of the books sit at the printers or were never printed until someone pays the bill—well, I think it will not be the Institute! But we will demand the manuscripts BACK and INTACT! Just what did Mr. Green use the \$150,000-plus for? It was claimed to be for publishing (printing) the JOURNALS. We KNOW that the last batch borrowed went to publish John Coleman's book—for which that, too, never has shown any return for the service.

Mr. Green produced statements which indicated a minimum of \$3.00 per book and bases value on that today. No, the printer always charged only \$1.50. THAT comes from the printer himself! It is the LIES which are in point—WHY WOULD ONE LIE ABOUT SUCH THINGS WHEN THERE WERE NEVER QUESTIONS ASKED? WE FIND THAT WE CAN GET THEM PRINTED FOR EVEN LESS THAN THAT PRINTER. We never projected anything other than offering integrated resources, for our purpose is not to cause silly focus on ETs, UFOs or any other such stupid nonsense. WE COME AS HOSTS OF GOD AND OUR VERY PRESENCE (AND THE PROBLEMS THRUST AT US) INDICATES THE **TRUTH OF THAT PURPOSE**.

Are there UFOs? Of course—indeed! Both kinds! The kind you refer to as UFOs and meaning "alien craft" AND certainly, flying objects you can't identify! Are there aliens in your midst abducting hapless victims and breeding, bloodsucking, implanting with babies and such? NO! Not

any **"ALIEN"** (AS IN OFF-PLANET ALIENS). This is part of the stupid games of the would-be human kings. YOU ARE LAND-LOCKED, TRAPPED AND AT THE MERCY OF THE ONE WORLD WOULD-BE RULERS—BOTH FACTIONS VYING FOR TOTAL POWER.

I and my Command, along with other messengers and teachers, are both on your place and "off planet". As is always presented in times of cycle evolution—the "messengers" are sent to bring you THE WORD. I am most certainly NOT IN COMPETITION WITH HUMANS IN ANY FORM, SHAPE OR INTENT. If "people" hide Truth and disallow sharing—so be it, for ours is not to tamper or compete—the LOSS is MAN'S—not mine OR my team's. Whatever becomes the rule of the COURT is that which binds our labor. We do not go against the ruling laws of any LAND.

As in the case of US&P I can only offer that which I can—and that is to appeal to YOU to get the information FROM THEM IF YOU CAN DO SO [The University of Science and Philosophy, P.O. Box 520, Waynesboro, VA 22980; 1-800-882-5683]. I only recommend the **SECRETS OF LIGHT** and **ATOMIC SUICIDE**—by Dr. Walter Russell. Why? Because I do not find the philosophical aspects of the group to be valid any more than I endorse ANY CHURCH GROUP OR CULT FUNDAMENTAL PLATFORM. Further, in the instances of this work in point—it IS the Truth of the perception of God and Universe and LIGHT! If we have offended in any way, we apologize but it seems hard to be so in honor of a person's work and have it interpreted as contemptuous. If the case has been misrepresented, I cannot help it for we have been allowed NO INPUT nor has inquiry been made TO US.

It is likewise difficult to see the merit of the charges (which were upheld) that we unfairly COMPETE! We have no seminars, no school, no nothing—JUST a weekly newspaper of limited subscriptions and dated JOURNALS presented by controversial writers, at best. How can this possibly "compete" unfairly with a "University" that claims over 50,000 students and roots back into the last century? Dharma has been at writing for me just approaching 4 years—no roots, no group and obviously—no sales! WHY DO THE OFFENDED ONES NOT GO TO THE GUILTY CULPRITS? (???) who set this thing up in this dastardly manner?? Strange! I certainly cannot blame ones such as Dr. Binder for HOW COULD HE KNOW HE WAS BEING DECEIVED? AND, how can "truth" presentation be CONTEMPTUOUS in its printing publicly? Is this not still a state of "free expression" and "free press"? How can we be "unfair competition" when they also say that the "paper in point is not even worthy of carrying sufficient **RETRAC-TIONS?**"

Is the JUDGE in point lacking? No—only in information. He worked with EX-**ACTLY WHAT HE WAS GIVEN WITH WHICH TO WORK**. Interestingly enough, our attorney that botched this case to non-recovery ability—is now suing Ekkers for some \$6,000 fees. This is in addition to the sum already paid, into the thousands of dollars—without him even LOOKING AT THE BOOKS IN POINT! What is your recourse? Good attorneys? Indeed—anyone have any suggestions? We have counseled with Gerry Spence's firm and they are delightfully and refreshingly bound by integrity. They can see that they are a small firm and yet go forth and make personal referrals directly. We have an exceptional representative now, in Nevada, through them. I think you can see that the case involving the Weaver-Harris Idaho follow-up will absorb great quantities of Spence's time. There is, however, opportunity to have him as full "attorney of record" for "trial" purposes—so don't be despondent. Neither have we lost the input from the Constitutional Law Center—only the Sacramento branch and a close-down of activities until the CLC theft-ring can be fully isolated and concluded, AND until the Institute can fully function again with available funding resources. Mr. Dixon is on these cases in ongoing movement—FULL TIME and OVERTIME. Mr. Dixon can be thanked personally for input to the Austrian Ambassador and Amnesty International on behalf of Gunther Russbacher! It carried weight and focused attention—and, at least for the present—Gunther is out of the KITCHEN.

Mr. Green slammed Mr. Dixon with the insulting label of "disbarred attorney", etc. IT SEEMS TO ME THAT THAT IS THE MOST POSITIVE THING YOU CAN SAY, THESE DAYS, ABOUT ANY ATTORNEY! Mr. Anderson, through Mr. Green, also threatens BLACKMAIL against Mr. Dixon because of their own criminal actions—it is a very hard time for Mr. Dixon. Everyone support him and his work for it is dastardly to have to confront these bastards every day just to stay alive. It is, however, indicative of what America has become! So be it.

AND ALWAYS REMEMBER: "PHARAOH HARDENED HIS HEART AND WOULDN'T LET GOD'S PEOPLE GO!"

*The old Lakota was wise. He knew that man's heart, away from Nature becomes hard, he knew that lack of respect for growing, living things soon led to lack of respect for humans, too. So he kept his youth close to Nature's softening influence.*

*—Chief Luther Standing Bear  
1868, Lakota Indian*



# Is This The Twilight Of Our Once-Great Republic?

7/21/93 #1 HATONN

WHAT IS WRONG WITH AMERICA?  
AND  
IS THIS THE TWILIGHT OF  
THE REPUBLIC?

The best way to see the relatively SAME scenario today as years and decades past—is to share what was offered from insightful persons with “inside” information—back then. Peter David Beter is the only commentator who produced consistently “right-on” material. He had friends within the Rockefeller Cartel and he was given insight from this same “author” and I sincerely and humbly honor Dr. Peter Beter and the *Wisconsin Report* for making continued access to his work, available.

On 4/28/78 in Audio Tape #33 (Topic 3) Dr. Beter spoke of *The Twilight of the United States Republic* and it is obvious that only the names are changed in OVER 15 years since:

## QUOTING:

Topic #3—What I am trying to do in my tapes, my friends, is to help enable you to interpret the present in the light of the future. Once you understand where events are heading, and why, you will no longer be mystified and caught by surprise by the turbulent events of today. But no one can grasp anything about what the future holds unless he has learned the lessons of the past. Looking at the Republic of the United States today, some of the most vivid lessons we should have learned from the past came out of the collapse of the French Third Republic in 1940.

The collapse of France in the face of Hitler's military machine in 1940 was shocking, but it was inevitable. The seeds of defeat had already been sown in France during the preceding years when France refused to recognize the reality of the threat and take action to protect herself. Like America today, France was eaten up from within by spies; yet, like America today, France felt safe behind its Maginot Line, and for public consumption there were continuous assurances that French military forces were adequate to maintain French security.

The ability of France to defend herself

turned out to be pure fiction. When the moment of truth arrived, the fine images and self-deceptions collapsed, and with them the French Third Republic.

Today, [1978] the United States is nearing the moment of truth, following a period of decay, self-deception and image-making that parallels that of France from 1933 to 1940. Alexander Werth has written a book about that period titled *The Twilight of France* published in New York by Fertig in 1966. In the introduction D.W. Brogan wrote the following words, and I quote: “That France was beaten in 1940 was not surprising, only a miracle could have prevented that; but not only had the world come to expect miracles of France, the world was dazzled by the victory of 1918.” And I quote again: “The French defeat was not surprising, what was surprising was the failure to preserve the fruits of victory—those minimum guarantees of French security.”

Like France in 1940, the United States today is basking in the afterglow of victory long since dead; and like France in 1940, we have failed to preserve minimum guarantees for our own security. In fact, America has slipped even farther than France because under the guise of Arms Limitation we have shut down air defense systems, military bases and Navy installations, and otherwise abandoned the defense of our own homeland. Historians are unable to find any precedent in history for such suicidal action by a great power. The twilight of the United States is now guaranteed in that it is humanly impossible for the United States either to turn aside or to win a war with the Soviet Union. Only a miracle could do that, but we, as a nation, do not deserve a miracle. Instead of the faith in God that built the United States, most Americans now put their faith in the United States *itself as if it were a godlike being that could never go wrong and never be defeated.* [H: It has now even gone beyond that and God is removed from ALL public recognition while recognition of all things against God are acceptable and made appropriate by your own laws of the land!]

In the midst of the Moscow meetings this month between Vance and Gromyko, a Soviet spokesman reiterated for the last time in clear terms that **this was America's**

**last chance to sign a SALT II treaty;** and despite the seeming improvement in the tone of the talks and regardless of the seeming Soviet willingness to keep talking about SALT II, this was America's last chance to surrender by that route. The Russians know that the controlled Carter administration is stalling for time, they know about Operation Desk Top and the other ad hoc efforts to find some military threat of significance to aim at the Soviet Union, and they know about the Rockefeller moves to try to turn China into a credible deterrent—but it is all too little and too late. The Kremlin has no intention of allowing these desperate maneuverings to bear fruit, but rather, the Kremlin plans to cut them short with war on Soviet terms and at a time chosen by the Soviet Union. Since the end of the Moscow talks on April 22, 1978, the Kremlin has committed itself to a step-by-step clearing of the decks for war. There is no right timetable but there are definite steps planned. The intention is to complete as many as possible before launching war against the United States so that it will be possible to concentrate fully on America's conquest when the time comes. Even so, the Soviet Union stands ready for war at any moment. [H: **Do you really think it has CHANGED? NO—you have moved right into the TRAP and we shall speak of that a bit later after this writing.**]

Very important to the Kremlin is a propaganda campaign which has already started to get the Russian people ready for war. The Soviet Union is going out of its way to seem reasonable and constructive about arms control in particular while the United States is being painted as uncooperative and threatening. Another top priority has to do with Soviet invasion preparations in Canada and Mexico which I described last month. After the initial surprise nuclear attack, the Soviet Union wants to be ready to mobilize its troops, tanks, artillery, and weapons caches quickly for invasion across our northern and southern borders. There is also the major matter of Red China, over which a tug-of-war has erupted between the Soviet Union and the United States. This is so important that two days ago Brezhnev No. 2 (replica/duplicate) sent a Deputy Foreign Minister to Peking for talks about the border dis-



pute. In the days ahead China will be increasingly the focus of attention by both sides, but the sleeping giant should have been left alone, because the pressures and inducements now being showered on China by the Rockefeller interests are tending to make China more revisionist and therefore more similar to Russia in political thinking. So, unwittingly, our Secret Masters are helping to bring Russia and China closer together, not farther apart.

As war approaches, the United States will be plagued increasingly by sabotage and by acts of **geophysical warfare**—such as floods, storms, and artificial earthquakes, especially in California. **But the biggest surprise in store for America in the coming war are the Cosmospheres now hovering over our heads. Unlike the United States in recent years, the Soviet Union has NEVER FORGOTTEN that quantity can be just as important as quality in a weapons system;** and in preparation for the coming conflict, **the number of Cosmospheres deployed worldwide and especially over the United States began mushrooming early this month. Based on my intelligence information as of April 26, 1978, two days ago, there are two hundred sixteen—repeat, 216—Soviet Cosmospheres armed with**

**Particle Beam weapons now hovering over locations throughout the United States. There are nine (9) over the Washington, D.C. area alone, three (3) each over New York City, Roanoke, Virginia, and Phoenix, Arizona. Also there are Cosmospheres located over military installations, dams, state capital cities and other major cities. Presently they are most concentrated in the northeast area of the United States, but there are twelve (12) each over California and Texas, and nine (9) over Kansas. [H: Good grief, HOW MANY DO YOU THINK THERE ARE NOW—15 YEARS LATER?!]** The Carter administration knows all too well how close we are to war. That is why we are hearing more and more about a possible **national emergency**, gas rationing, etc. Congress knows too but they, like the Executive branch, refuse to tell you the truth.

As citizens of the United States, we are now just like the trusting passengers of Korean Air Lines Flight 902—we are just going along for the ride, trusting our pilots in Washington; and even when we see dramatic and disturbing signs that something is terribly wrong, we as a people refuse to accept the responsibility left to us by the Founders of our Republic. Instead

of picking up the Constitutional tools that were left to us to prevent disaster, we react like the passengers on the Korean plane who wondered why the sun was suddenly behind them instead of being ahead of them. We think it must be all right, surely they must know what they are doing; but, my friends, our Republic is now in the hands of men who don't know what they are doing. They know all about lies, intrigue and trickery, but they know nothing about honest leadership, nor do they care about it. And so the twilight of the Republic of the United States of America is deepening before our very eyes. We have turned away from the Light of Freedom that comes only from God, and we are flying into the darkness of war.

END OF QUOTING

God blesses the daring speakers who came before us—they paid dearly—some, as Beter, with his life, that you might be given into seeing.

You think the Soviet Union is defunct? You had better **LOOK AGAIN—NOTHING IS CHANGED, REALLY, ONLY WORSENER!** It is time to read **WHAT** the handwriting says—not just keep repeating that the "Handwriting is on the wall!" Salu.

# The Russian Scene And Biological Warfare Programs

7/21/93 #2 HATONN

## THE RUSSIAN SCENE

In the prior writing it is obvious that "I" feel there is still a tremendous threat from the Soviets. I certainly do—not a threat, but a full-out probability of total take-over of America. What's more important is that so does the Government of the United States of America! You get a lot of lies but the face-off going on now is so deep that even the facade is beginning to crack as the proverbial Humpty Dumpty egg.

You keep thinking "Russia" is somehow DIFFERENT! You seem to think that the Soviets are NO MORE! WRONG! You are told lies about everything from the hard times in Russia to the old ploy of the Russians are not a threat anymore and you can spend up your weapons budgets on everything else—(??) Really? *Aviation Week & Space Technology* magazine reports a continuing surge in Russian space operations. You had been told that Russia had

abandoned its military spy operations—but WRONG! During the first three months of 1993 Russia launched at least a dozen NEW, unmanned military spacecraft, not to be confused in any manner whatsoever, with Cosmospheres. There were an additional half dozen or more so-called "civilian" missions.

YOU don't even know what your own country is doing, so how could you possibly keep up with others' launches when they are hidden from you and you are NEVER told the truth about the Shuttle, the missions or the correct pay-loads and experiments, much less the purposes. The upsurge in Russian launches and space activity began in late 1992 without any note in the U.S. press which was notable—except lies about no more cold war and assured peace and cut-backs in your own military bases and military capability.

**You nice people were told by every form of controlled media that the Russian military had collapsed! Nope—strong and growing! You can compare,**

possibly, a total of 18 KNOWN Russian missions as compared to only eight of your own during the same period. The new Russia retains an unsurpassed and potent military space capability. They also, as spoken of yesterday with beam technology—have planetary "surface" control also in every category.

Even your *Washington Times* of November 15, 1992 reported that your own U.S. "counterspies" insist that Russian spy "operations against the United States have shown no decline!" The funny thing about this statement is that your own intelligence agencies are so intertwined that it would be all but impossible to tell—the U.S. is totally infiltrated with Russians. I remind you of that which I have told you for years: There are more Russian KGB agents in the CIA than there are Americans. **There has been no "collapse" of anything except your "brains".**

Russian spy operations are more intensely at work now than they have ever been and the fact is this is true for every



part of the globe. There was a very **superficial** name change for the units involved, but only an upsurge of activity. Russian spying is a bigger threat now than it HAS EVER BEEN.

"But the KGB was dismantled," you say? NO, it was not! It changed its name and NOTHING else. The new spy agency is now called the SVR, for the equivalent in Russian of Sluzhba Bneshny Razvedki Rossiya (excuse lack of Russian letters), or FOREIGN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE OF RUSSIA! It was formed early in 1991, after the KGB was officially disbanded in the wake of the August, 1991 **false and phony coup**.

Your own U.S. counterintelligence officials are worried and come right out and say that "We're very concerned about the number of SVR intelligence officers. The number is way beyond what we consider to be acceptable, given the kinds of relations the Russians want." Also, "Other foreign spying is done by the GRU, Russia's military intelligence agency. You have a real **"hardliner"** as director of this GRU, Gen. Fedor Ladygin. The GRU military intelligence service remains extremely aggressive."

By the way—you know that nice Mr. Yeltsin? Well, the hard-liners are in control of the Russian military—NOT Mr. Yeltsin—so things are not as rosy as your politicians would have you think. Yeltsin's approval is not worth the paper it is written on as far as nuclear matters are concerned. Russia has some 25,000 to 30,000 nuclear weapons and it is the "General Staff" who has the technical ability to launch nuclear-tipped missiles **without any approval from Yeltsin**.

As of last Fall, the Russians were already blatantly ignoring arms control agreements. Why have there been ongoing pretense of agreements and ongoing negotiations? TO GET WHAT THEY COULD OUT OF THE UNITED STATES! Moreover, it has worked superbly—they GET and you GIVE. **They get given to and you get interest bearing loans if you get yourself caught in a disaster!** The Soviets said they "would not have to fire a shot" and "we can hang the Americans and 'they' will give us the rope with which to do it!"

Good grief, readers, look at the control agreements. In the "joint understanding" guiding the **uncompleted** START II strategic arms control treaty, Moscow agreed to eliminate all 308 of the dreaded 10-warhead SS-18s on the dubious—and unacceptable—proposition of stripping them down to a **SINGLE warhead**. No one who attended the latest conference in Moscow is not convinced the Russians have simply "laid low" in order to reap blackmail-hostage goods and services.

#### WHO IS IN CHARGE?

The "Reds" are still in total charge. In the villages wherever you might go—the

same "bosses" (Communist) are still in control who were always in control with absolutely NO CHANGES. Also, most of the current corps of former Soviet Generals supported the coup but are STILL IN POSITIONS OF AUTHORITY WITHIN THE ARMED FORCES of what is NOW called the **Commonwealth of Independent States**. It is all total B.S. and, yet, your politicians have thrust this incredible lie off on you—the people, dismantle your military and bases and there you have it. **PLANNED DECEPTION**.

You have read what we have offered on your own underground facilities [most recently in the May 11, 1993 issue of CONTACT] and the incredible technology developed and stored there. Well, there are at least **27 KNOWN "closed"** cities around Russia now involved in strategic weapons production. The secret installations are described in your own *Washington Times* as taken from the Russian paper. Many of these cities are located deep underground, encased in granite.

**To make sure that no Western arms treaty inspections could gain access, Boris Yeltsin signed legislation CLOSING 16 REGIONS and cities throughout the country, involved with production of radioactive materials and mass destruction weapons. Of the 755,000 employees in those closed regions, between 1,500 and 2,000 are scientists, the remainder is comprised of technicians and workers. DOES THIS REALLY SOUND LIKE PEACEFUL ACTIVITIES?** Further, if THIS MUCH information is given out—what do you think they REALLY have and who is in cahoots with whom?

On Dec. 12, 1991, the U.S. Congress appropriated \$400 million to **dismantle, store, and destroy the Soviet weapons of mass destruction. Can you just see the laughter now? They have dismantled NOTHING—but use the aid offered and given to increase and expand the secrecy of strategic weapons design and production facilities. Another strange but seriously crucial fact—is that they DON'T NEED MORE NUCLEAR WEAPONS—THEY HAVE PARTICLE BEAMS. The only thing that saves your (and the Russians' and the world's) bacon is that a faction out of the Ukraine, etc., are not on the side of these build-up mongers. They also have nuclear weapons and have the higher capability in the Russian space program.**

#### WHAT OF KGB NAME-CHANGE?

On June 1, 1993, Radio Moscow reported: "The Russian security service continues working without a clear cut regulation of its activities. It defines its own goals and priority tasks." [H: Henhouse foxes?] This is the conclusion drawn by the inter-

national conference in Moscow, whose theme outlook was "KGB—Yesterday, Today, and Tomorrow."

The 5/31/93 *Washington Times* reported: "There is increasing evidence, say competent Russian Western analysts and Russian democrats, that the security police remain powerful and are becoming even more so today, **despite dismantlement.**" Ah, here we again have the *Washington Times*! How is it that the *Washington Times* can print what the controlled media doesn't seem to notice? Because it is owned by ones who claim to be that which they are not. It is superficially owned by "Moon" who is what? Korean. He WAS a seemingly religious zealot who gathered thousands of followers under the guise of "Jesus Christ". No—this man is a shrewd, trained political operator. You will be given EXACTLY what you are wanted to know—and strength of your adversary is one thing they do not want YOU-THE-PEOPLE TO MISS. This is nothing other than change the name and nothing else. While you think the police force was dissolved—no, it simply geared up under a different label and is increasing in strength and power.

"Ninety to 95 percent of middle-ranking KGB officers remain in the same positions as before the August, 1991 'coup' attempt. Even the leader of the August, 1991 coup, KGB General Vladimir Kryuchkov, stated in an interview with the TASS news agency that the new state security organizations formed in Russia, following the 'breakup' of the old USSR, are far more powerful than was the old KGB. That is pretty darned powerful, readers."

Now, you integrate this powerful force with the Mossad of Israel and ties to the British Intelligence "mother" agency and hook it in with the CIA, etc., and you come out with well-trained killers such as the BATF operatives paid by the IMF and ordered about by the U.N. as at WACO, TEXAS!

How many of you remember that one of the "dealing" points which was supposed to get your sympathy and cooperation was that "aid" would be monitored and distributed by the KGB by whatever name. Now guess what: Over 75 percent of the employees of the new Russian Stock and Commodities Exchange Center **ARE FORMER KGB OFFICIALS**. How handy! You thought these bad guys were gone? No, Yeltsin's government has fired only about 400 KGB officers (from the old USSR regime) and there are still some 135,000 of the most unsavory ones still employed. Oh indeed a lot of them stopped the old "comrade" trick, but guess what—the new bunch of the security ministry are back to calling each other "Chekisti"—a name that harkens back to the **Bolshevik secret police, the Cheka, a KGB forerunner**.

Indeed, readers, I would most certainly



check my emergency supplies and shelter systems. It is a real good time, if you have ignored me to date—to get our JOURNALS on "survival" [particularly #6, see back page for ordering information] or get Dr. Robinson's *Fighting Chance* [from Oregon Institute Of Science And Medicine, P.O. Box 1279, Cave Junction, OR 97523; single copies, \$5.95; 5 copies, \$2.00 each; prices include shipping] **OR BOTH!** By the way, **YOUR GOVERNMENT STILL PUBLISHES A VOLUME CALLED HOW TO SURVIVE NUCLEAR WAR** with annualized updates. Does that really sound as if you are OUT OF THE WAR BUSINESS?

But you might ask, "What about the help the Russians were going to give us with our POW-MIAs—and the Korean Air Liner disaster, etc., etc.,...?" Hummm—a funny thing happened on the way to the "forum" - - -

### SABOTAGED— THE POW CONNECTION

It was all BLACKMAIL AT ANY RATE. BUT, Russian President Boris Yeltsin told the U.S. Congress that he would help locate U.S. prisoners of war held captive by the old Soviet Government. Yes, he did say that and flaunted documents, and so on. You readers have to remember that a LOT of prisoners from the Korean war were REMOVED TO RUSSIAN PRISONS! SOME ARE STILL ALIVE—BUT I DOUBT "VERY WELL", although hostage value and blackmail value is always considered. Well, certainly **nothing** has come from that little speech. The Dec. 30, 1991 *Washington Times* reported: "Russia is **sabotaging** efforts by a team of U.S. investigators probing the fate of American POWs who reportedly had been held in the Soviet Union and the inquiry may be halted. Russian spy agencies have played 'a spoiling role' in the entire U.S. effort, says a Dec. 10, 1992 communication from the U.S. Embassy in Moscow." This is the same Embassy that is under full assault by microwave beams. Guess who is involved? Indeed, the **successor** to that nasty old KGB. The "line" is begrudgingly offered "....that there are NO admissions of indirect involvement with Korean War POW-MIAs and official denials of **ANY** involvement with Vietnam POWs." Doesn't sound like anything other than big investments with the business deals of those two countries in point—Korea and Vietnam. Of course it goes even further—you had better pay attention to just WHO is given credit for supplying money to rebuild the Subic Bay base in the Philippines—that's right, the Russians.

A few months after the above, a more open Russian cover-up of U.S. POWs was uncovered. Harvard-based researcher, Stephen J. Morris was studying files in the Russian archives when he discovered a

**revealing document that proves Vietnam lied to the United States about the number of war prisoners it held. IMMEDIATELY UPON NEWS OF THIS DOCUMENT BECOMING PUBLIC IN THE U.S., MORRIS WAS CUT OFF FROM THE ARCHIVES.**

Interestingly enough, the Russians **dismissed** the archivist who allowed Morris to read the file and informed Morris that he no longer would have access to the Moscow files. This was made public in the *Washington POST*—so it must be valid.

Thus, **at the very time that Clinton was pushing billions of dollars in new U.S. foreign aid to Moscow, the Russian government is nicely helping to wreck (along with your own government) all efforts to find American prisoners of war. Now just who do you think STILL controls who?**

### BIOLOGICAL WARFARE PROGRAMS CONTINUE

In view of what we now know about the U.S. involvement with the World Health Organization, etc., in biological destruction, this may seem tame, but nonetheless this is a well-researched document (deliberately released) but as intelligence and counterintelligence along with defectors and defections are concerned, it is pretty insightful so we will thank the defector AND the *Washington Post* along with *Newsweek* magazine and others for this information:

The *Washington Post* reported in August, 1992, that the U.S. and Britain are worried that the Russian government may **not** have fulfilled a promise to shut down the Soviet Union's extensive program for making germ weapons: "Underlying U.S. concerns is the suspicion that the highly secret former Soviet program **is not fully under President Yeltsin's control**, and that elements of it have **been hidden by Russian military officials who want to keep parts of the program intact.**

"A high-level Soviet defector claimed that Moscow engaged in **systematic deception on biological warfare issues throughout the 1980s.**

"The defector revealed that, for the first time, Moscow had not just one, but **two** biological warfare programs. Besides the obviously military-run program that had provoked longstanding U.S. concern, the government was also conducting secret germ weapons research in the **civilian Bioreparat facilities.**" The charge was denied by former Soviet President Gorbachev. But Russian President Yeltsin admitted to U.S. President Bush in February, 1992 that: "The Soviet military had violated an international treaty, negotiated in 1972, barring development, production or stockpiling of toxin and biological agents and

any weaponry to deliver them."

"A confidential report, prepared in spring, 1992 at Yeltsin's direction by a retired Russian general, Anatoly Kuntsevich, revealed that the military had illicitly developed aerial bombs and rocket warheads capable of carrying deadly **anthrax, tularemia and Q fever biological warfare agents.** Yeltsin responded to Kuntsevich's report by issuing a decree in April, 1992 ordering such work halted and its funding halted."

The Soviet defector's information "provoked anxiety about the size of the biowar program and how far the Soviets had gotten in producing weapons carrying **DEADLY VIRAL STRAINS THAT ARE RESISTANT TO VACCINES.**"

The 2/1/93 *Newsweek* magazine reported that the Soviet Union's biowar program involved "a vast operation employing 25,000 people at 18 or more Research and Development facilities, six production plants and a major storage complex in Siberia. The goal **was to take known pathogens and alter their genetic structures to make them resistant to western drugs.**" The Soviet defector, Vladimir Pasechnik, was a microbiologist who had firsthand knowledge of the enormous biowar program **aimed against the West.**

Pasechnik maintains that a Soviet program to develop a genetically engineered, dry form of SUPERPLAGUE, resistant to antibiotics, dates from 1984 and was a top priority. The work continues. Another little project is massive production of MYCOTOXIN. This is the dreaded warfare agent which causes total immunosuppression—dysfunction of the nervous system, coma and death.

So how is your day so far?

Another cute little project they have perfected is a brand new mobile missile known as "Fatboy". It is similar to, but stockier than, that dreaded SS-25, and is in full production in a place called Votkinsk. This is very bad news, for the Russians will not stop short of at least a thousand of these little dynamite toys.

### AT LEAST THE RUSSIANS ARE NOT IN BOSNIA

They aren't? In spite of promising neutrality—the Russians (Soviets) quietly supply Serbian forces with fuel, military hardware and parts. Most of the material is sent easily by rail through Ukraine and Romania. Even uniforms are provided. Wow, and while no one watches, a most dreaded thing is happening. The Russians are building a naval base in Montenegro on the Adriatic Sea. WHY? Defunct and broken nation—forget it, readers, and put on your waist waders and save your newspapers for fallout protection. And by the way—keep up your intake of Gaiandriana be-



cause the frequencies are going to pick up very, very shortly and you won't be able to handle them.

### SO WHAT NOW?

You don't seem to have many ways to turn do you? The Khazarian Banksters on the one hand, the Bolsheviks and Soviets on the other—and yet all intertwined in effort to buy and sell a world—YOURS!

Worse insult—the Soviets call this a “PHOENIX” revitalization of the Red Empire.

There is a most revealing article by a Soviet “expert” named Dimitri Simes. This was carried in the *Washington Post* for October 16, 1991—before the collapse! He reported: “A remarkably candid KGB domestic analysis, made available to me, predicted in part that ‘the collapse of the system (that outlived itself) cleared the path for establishing a strong authoritarian regime in our country in a moderate national-DEMOCRAT wrapping.’ Such a regime, said that KGB document: ‘will be able to more effectively (and with greater flexibility) REBUILD THE UNION and to give new impulse to the nation’s development.’” This report was published BEFORE the December, 1991 “collapse” of the old USSR. The long-term KGB plan to work with politicians like Yeltsin was thus revealed.

The so-called “market economy” in Russia, was actually planned by the Communist Party. [H: Gosh, even we told you this over and over again while “good-hearted” patriots tried to kill us.] The 2/13/92 *New York Times* reported: “A month BEFORE the failed August, 1991 coup attempt, Soviet President Mikhail S. Gorbachev signed a document authorizing the Communist Party to put its money into small enterprises, joint stock companies, private banks and other capitalist ventures, according to testimony at a Russian Parliament hearing.

“The document, disclosed by the Russian Deputy Prosecutor, Yevgny K. Lisov, confirmed a trend as Communist Party functionaries scurried to shelter themselves and their money from a conversion to a market economy.” The Communist Party funds amounted to **\$50 BILLION**, 60 TONS OF GOLD, 150 TONS of silver, and 8 TONS of platinum.

The purpose of this Communist Party plunge into capitalism was to **continue the power of the Party elite, AFTER THE STAGED “COLLAPSE OF COMMUNISM”**. The 4/15/93 *Washington Times* reported: “Children of the nomenklatura (the Communist Elite) have their own businesses. They have their own credit cards. The Gorbachev-era Communists opened the system in the interests of the Party Elite and NOT IN THE INTEREST OF THE

**WHOLE POPULATION**, because they saw it as a way to make a lot of money for themselves.” Only 2 to 3 percent of the population is benefiting from the new Communist-created, alleged ‘market system’. The rest of the Russian population is too poor to participate.

It is this tiny two to three percent nomenklatura-**Mafia Elite**, that is benefiting from U.S. foreign aid. **Do you really think that Russia will NOT be admitted to the G-7 GROUP OF INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUNDERS?**

### RUSSIA'S SECRET RULERS

This is the name of a very excellent book from 1992, by Lev Timofeyev (publisher: Kopf), which documents how the Russian Mafia has strong ties to both hard-line Communists as well as their political opponents in the democratic movement.

Timofeyev obtained a Communist Party Central Committee document, dated August 23, 1990—a full year prior to the “coup”. The document provides evidence that the Communist Party was preparing to go underground. In line with V.I. Lenin’s New Economic Policy (NEP) tactics of taking two steps forward and one step backward, the Communist leadership realized that they could not modernize the nation without a humongous amount of Western capital. The Party leaders also knew that Western governments and businessmen would be reluctant to pour such vast new amounts of money into a heavily indebted Bolshevik system. Timofeyev stated:

“The term ‘wild privatization’ has gained currency in Russia to describe the spontaneous effort of yesterday’s apparatchiks to seize as much for themselves as possible and turn it into private property. Prikhvatzitsia is NOT primarily a matter of financial maneuvers by individual Party bureaucrats. The fact is that long before the collapse of ABOVE GROUND Communist Party structures in August, 1991, apparatchiks were carefully planning political action to preserve the maximum of power in SECRET Party structures.” The Central Committee document states:

“...The following measures should be taken immediately in order to secure conditions for the launching of commercial and foreign economic activity by the party: Preparation of proposals to create some new ‘interim’ economic structures (foundations, associations, etc.) with **minimal ‘visible’ ties to the Central Committee, which could become focal points of the ‘invisible party economy’**.”

“Immediate preparations of plans for **using anonymous organizations to MASK direct links to the Party when launching commercial and foreign economic Party activity; in particular, consideration of the possibility of merging with already**

**functioning joint ventures, INTERNATIONAL CONSORTIUMS, etc., through capital investment.**

“Consideration of ways and means of establishing a bank controlled by the Central Committee with the right to conduct hard-currency operations, the investment of the party’s hard-currency reserves in international firms controlled by friends of the Party abroad.

“Creation of a consulting firm...without direct links to the Central Committee apparatus, for the practical organization of economic cooperation and PROVISION OF BROKERAGE SERVICES FOR FOREIGN ECONOMIC ACTIVITY OF VARIOUS Party Organizations and the commercial firms of Communist Parties abroad.” [H: I ask that you readers harken back to what I told you when we first presented this material and then you saw it come to pass—one of the **FIRST major business organizations established in Moscow—which Gorbachev was made PRESIDENT of after his step-down—WAS KISSINGER ASSOCIATES. How big and powerful a “brokerage” operation do you need?**]

Timofeyev commented: “The old Party apparatus has deeply concealed its **underground structure**.” Criminal prosecutors who started an investigation in October, 1991, “found more than a hundred commercial Communist Party enterprises in Moscow and about six hundred, all told, throughout Russia. Among the direction of these shadowy Party firms are **people who have substantial influence in the CURRENT legitimate government**.”

“President Yeltsin is surrounded by yesterday’s nomenklatura apparatchiks, just as President Gorbachev was before him. They are the same provincial Communist Party committee secretaries, making the same efforts to influence the President. In each of the new states of the former USSR, the power structures are genetically connected to the structures of the past, to the Communists.”

In his 1984 book, *New Lies for Old*, KGB defector Anatoliy Golitsyn correctly predicted the end of the Berlin Wall and revolutionary changes inside the Soviet empire. Having studied the long-range KGB plans, he wrote:

“To be credible and effective, a deception should accord, as far as possible, with the hopes and expectations of those it is intended to deceive. Since the Communist strategists were aware, especially through knowledge of the **Bilderberger Papers** that the West ardently desired the disintegration of the Communist bloc, they could anticipate that **the projection, to the outside world, of a fictitious disintegration of the bloc would be advantageous—provided always that it was accompanied, in parallel, by an actual (but partially concealed) implementation of the**



### long-range policy of STRENGTHENING THE BLOC."

Golitsyn's predictions were correct as to what has happened: KGB-planned changes "will make possible the introduction of **controlled political opposition**, which will provide the basically **totalitarian regimes with a convincing impression of fundamental change and a semblance of democracy.**" So, the fact as stated prior to this that some 75 percent of the people who are now involved in the Moscow Stock & Commodities Exchange are from the KGB is a vivid demonstration of the accuracy of Golitsyn's long-range forecasts.

\*\*\*

I would like to close this segment now and offer appreciation and honor, again, to C.B. Baker of *Youth Action News*.

Please contact Mr. Baker at P.O. Box 312, Alexandria, Virginia 22313.

Also, he offers the document called *The New Russian Threat & E.L.F. Zapping* at special quantity prices. This is one of the MOST IMPORTANT PIECES OF INFORMATION YOU COULD ACQUIRE AND OFFER TO YOUR FRIENDS. THERE WON'T BE ANY DISCUSSION OF ETs OR RELIGION—JUST THE HARD NUCLEAR FACTS!

Don't be turned off by those who refuse to see or hear—NOBODY WANTS TO SEE OR HEAR THIS STUFF! Golly, precious friends, you are near the possible demise of your planet!

Salu.

## The Pause That Refreshes

7/22/93 #1 HATONN

FROM THE HEART—IN SONG

Ah, it is the heart that sings when pen is placed against the scroll. When you hear your words in lyric form it is the soul speaking—presenting that which has great meaning. There are many ones who write limericks, sonnets and rhymes, and they all express a "mind" speaking—even if the subject be just another incident in "another day".

We are blessed in this place for many ones write to us and share with "poetry" that which is often beyond expression of "mere" words. Each who shares brings beauty, love and TRUTH into our lives and lifts our spirits as on a fresh breeze—reporting that which is often unspoken for "lack of words". We could fill our papers and books with nothing else and yet still tell the story—but who would read? Ones

often miss the very essence of life in that which they refuse to share. Poetry is "private", even if it be a verse in a card and when ones are given to sharing, oh, how I wish we could capture it all, share it all and leave these things of "experiencing" in dark ignorance to the living dead. Note that even the "poetry" of Dante speaks from out of the depths of longing for soul—longing to rejoice in the Lighted Places of the Lion that Peace could come within.

Poetry speaks of those things which "happen" and ones can express without embarrassment unto self for the "feelings" which can be claimed as "simply words". No—and beyond all—is the poem of a child as he mispronounces his words and spells them only as they sound for if it be his own—he is reaching out in expression of thought and emotion—which, of course, goes beyond the physical and into the totality of "energy" which is emotion.

If you are drawn to write and share, it is our joy to receive and we shall share with ALL as there is space for wisdom written as remembered greatness or observations of simply thought—it touches that part of "another" which longs to SHARE and knows not how for the limitations of physical are so great as to batter down the creative thought within.

I have some "thoughts" from a most beloved friend who privately shares with me—not wishing to "impose" on weary shoulders or busy eyes—and we treasure the gift. This first one speaks of "Goodness" and a longing to bring some goodness into the reality from out of the shadows to express in joy and love.

### GOODNESS IN THE SHADOW

(Marisa; May, 1993)

*My soul, like a dove, awaits the new morn  
When peace and prosperities' truth will  
be born;  
When mankind will know about living's  
true worth;  
When love and elation will greet Knowing's  
birth;  
When values once given to money and  
things,  
Will sail away, on dark, leaden wings.  
A new sort of day will greet mankind then,  
With genius of thought and freedom of  
pen.*

*No longer will goodness be treated as  
rust,  
Being scraped and removed and thrown  
into the dust.  
Like the fern, goodness grows often best—  
in the shadow,  
Alongside the path, unto Him few will  
follow.  
First one, then another, casts down un-  
seen spore,  
'Til green ferns line the path, up to God's*

*Golden Door.*

*Follow dove, follow—the fern's shadowed  
trail,  
The lonely road narrows, but never will  
fail.  
Though darkness seems looming to hinder  
the flight,  
Hold steady in Truth, toward that unfail-  
ing Light.  
Each beating of heart and of wing strong  
and sure,  
Causes distance to fall like worn petals—  
wind stirred.  
Soon the Godly shall go unrewarded no  
more  
See, the Master awaits. He's flung open  
the door!*

### A STORY THAT EVER REPEATS

(Marisa; May, 1993)

*The Great Mind imagined, from stillness'  
clime,  
Then wondrous Creations were born.  
Living and breathing, moving and grow-  
ing  
Were creatures of myriad form,  
Sustained by a sphere of magnificent  
grace—  
A beauteous bosom of green.  
The mountains and valleys, the deserts  
and plains,  
And oceans of blue set the scene.*

*A great golden Light crossed the heavens  
by day,  
Bringing motion to all living things.  
A silvery Light waxed and waned through  
the nights,  
Signs and wonders were forged in her  
rings,  
Man and woman came down bearing soul  
gifts from God.  
Precious time passed away as they grew.  
Many times on the wheel of Live would  
they turn,  
Each time learning a lesson or two.*

*Civilizations were borne into might,  
Led by the good and the just.  
Then man succumbed to the powers of  
greed,  
And brought their works crumbling to dust.  
How many times has man lived through  
the same—  
In a story that ever repeats?  
Why does man keep falling, as helpless,  
dumb prey  
For the tempters; the liars; the cheats?*

*They promised great riches and freedom  
from toil,  
Luxuries, leisure and bliss.  
Man willingly follows the lure to his doom,  
Hardly noticing things are amiss.  
Though some try to shake him and wake  
him to Truth*



*He only responds with a scorn.  
Not wanting to see or to hear it at all—  
Believing the lie—He's 'reborn'.  
Until one day shackled in bond servitude,  
Man raises his dream-weary head.*

*Beholding his MASTER in horror of  
Truth—  
In the dark pits of hell where HE led.*

\* \* \*

### **AH, AND WHICH MASTER DO YOU FOLLOW??**

The note appended to this last one expresses the frustrations of you all who have come to KNOW TRUTH of God's journey and purpose and cannot seem to reach "through" to another. Marisa says that this was born from her own personal frustrations in fruitlessly trying to help others see, and the sadness she feels for them if they continue in their chosen ignorance.

Ah, blessed child, can you not see—that you cannot "make" another see—you can only SHARE. When you KNOW WITHIN and REALIZE it is frustration—then and only then—shall your own soul accept its peace so constantly offered by God unto YOU! **"The entire journey begins and ENDS—WITH ME (YOU)!" Remember?**

Marisa, and each of you—if you just "light one little candle"—what a bright world this will be! Thank you—for in your own understanding—comes MY fulfillment of service and task. The soul must always search for that perfection which it recognizes through "peace". KNOW, too, students, that "peace" is wrapped in MANY packages for even as frustrations swirl about your being—the ONE direction of movement unto God IS peace! The frustrations are but the "signs" of the journey relative to the physical experience. The fact that you REACH OUT for that peace—IS the very recognition that you are "making" it so.

You must never change those steps unto God—for the frustrations of the physical experience ARE THE TESTINGS of "intent". All things physical can be changed, altered and restored if you but give wise action in that which frustrates—changing that which can be changed and in wisdom, releasing that which you cannot seem to change.

Most of you "suffer" in situations which CAN BE COMPLETELY CHANGED—IF YOU BUT TAKE COURAGE AND MAKE CHANGES THROUGH ACTIONS WHICH YOU KNOW ARE NECESSARY. YOU ARE ALL CLAIMING TO BE BRAVE ENOUGH TO "DIE" FOR GOD OR BROTHER—ARE YOU? **ARE YOU WILLING AND BRAVE ENOUGH TO LIVE FOR GOD? THEREIN LIES THE TRUTH OF THE JOURNEY!**

# More On The Committee Of 300

**7/22/93 #1 HATONN**

Continued excerpts from: *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300*, by "Dr. John Coleman". To end the problem of trying to find "Coleman" to get the book in point I will volunteer our people to accept and forward requests for the book on to resource if you prefer. I am happy to note to these who believe they are my enemy—ARE NOT! I KNOW my enemy and all others are simply "tools" and can be acquired for God's service if they but wish to alter their direction of travel.

Wouldn't our people like to recover some of the expenses of this book reaching the public? Not in this manner. I would prefer that somewhere along the line here, Josef Pavlonski [AKA "Dr. John Coleman"] realizes the truth of wherein is his strength and comes again into utilizing the "loaned" equipment for the purpose offered—to further Truth. **FIRST MUST COME THE "GIVING" IN TRUTH—AND THEN, ONLY THEN, CAN BE CLAIMED THE REWARDS OF SERVICE. SO BE IT.**

To conserve time and space I shall not do a great writing or "catch-up" for new readers. I will only suggest that if you wish it "all", you'll have to go back to earlier copy of this paper. We have the practice of taking up exactly where we leave off when continuing a document and YOU have to catch up for our regular readers ask not to waste the space available. Thank you.

### **BACKGROUND FOR THE "CONSPIRATORS" HIERARCHY**

QUOTING continued (from chapter entitled "An Overview And Some Case Histories", p.7):

(Excerpt 2): ... Various groups had combined under the name of socialism to bring about the downfall of several Italian governments since the Club of Rome was established in 1968. Among these are the Black Nobility of Venice and Genoa, P2 Masonry and the Red Brigades, all working for the same goals. Police investigators in Rome working on the Red Brigades-Aldo Moro case came across the names of several very prominent Italian families working closely with this terrorist group. The

police also discovered evidence that in at least a dozen cases, these powerful and prominent families had allowed their homes and/or property to be used as safe houses for Red Brigades cells.

America's "nobility" were doing their share to destroy the Republic of Italy, a notable contribution having come from Richard Gardner even while in his official capacity as President Carter's Ambassador to Rome. At that time Gardner was operating under the direct control of Bettino Craxi, an important member of the Club of Rome and a key man in NATO. Craxi was the leading edge of the conspirators' attempts to destroy the Italian Republic. As we shall see, Craxi was almost successful in ruining Italy, and as the conspirators' hierarchy's leading player, was able to get divorce and abortion pushed through the Italian Parliament, resulting in the most far-reaching and destructive religious and social changes ever to strike at the Catholic Church and, consequently, the morals of the Italian nation.

After President Ronald Reagan was elected, an important meeting was held in Washington D.C. in December 1980 under the auspices of the Club of Rome and the Socialist International. Both these organizations are directly responsible to the Committee of 300. The main agenda was to formulate ways and means of how to neutralize the Reagan presidency. A group plan was adopted and, as we look back, it is perfectly clear that the plan the conspirators agreed to follow has been very successful.

In order to get an idea of how vast and how all-pervasive is this conspiracy, it would be appropriate at this point to name the goals set by the Committee of 300 for the pending conquest and control of the world. There are at least 40 known "branch offices" of the Committee of 300, and we shall be listing them all, together with a description of their functions. Once this is studied it becomes easy to understand how one central conspiratorial body is able to operate so successfully and why it is that no power on Earth can withstand their onslaught against the very foundations of a civilized, progressive world, based on freedom of the individual, especially as it is declared in the United States Constitution.

Thanks to the sworn testimony of



Guerzoni, Italy and Europe—but not the U.S.—learned that Kissinger was behind the death of Aldo Moro. This tragic affair demonstrates the ability of the Committee of 300 to impose its will upon any government without exception. Secure in his position as a member of the most powerful secret society in the world, and I am not talking about Freemasonry, Kissinger not only terrified Moro, but carried through on his threats to “eliminate” Moro if he did not give up his plan to bring economic and industrial progress to Italy.

In June and July of 1982, the wife of Aldo Moro testified in open court that her husband’s murder came about as a result of serious threats against his life, made by what she called “a high-ranking United States political figure.” Mrs. Eleanora Moro repeated the precise phrase reportedly used by Kissinger in the sworn testimony of Guerzoni: “Either you stop your political line or you will pay dearly for it.” Recalled by the judges, Guerzoni was asked if he could identify the person Mrs. Moro was talking about. Guerzoni replied that it was indeed Henry Kissinger as he had previously intimidated.

Guerzoni went on to explain to the court that Kissinger had made his threats in Moro’s hotel room during the Italian leader’s official visit to the U.S. Moro—then Prime Minister and Foreign Minister of Italy, a NATO member-country—was a man of high rank, one who would never have been subjected to Mafia-like pressures and threats. Moro was accompanied on his American visit by the President of Italy in his official capacity. Kissinger was then, and still is, an important agent in the service of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, a member of the Club of Rome and the Council on Foreign Relations.

**[H: The term CFR, Trilaterals, etc., will be coming up again and again and again in every subject we handle—you need to be informed. I ask that a copy of “THE CFR-TRILATERAL-NEW WORLD ORDER CONNECTION” be presented in this CONTACT, please (see pages 27 & 48). For this document we honor Fund to Restore an Educated Electorate, Cy Minett, P.O. Box 33339, Kerrville, TX 78029. Copies can be obtained directly from that resource. Look carefully at the lineup of U.S. high-ranking persons (who actually control your nation through government and business). I hope it will be shocking enough to you readers to contact “FREE” if for nothing else than to thank them for such a fine job of sharing this information—necessary information.]**

Kissinger’s role in destabilizing the United States by means of three wars, the Middle East, Korea and Vietnam, is well known, as is his role in the Gulf War, in

which the U.S. Army acted as mercenaries for the Committee of 300 in bringing Kuwait back under its control and at the same time making an example out of Iraq so that other small nations would not be tempted to work out their own destiny.

Kissinger also threatened the late Ali Bhutto, President of the sovereign nation of Pakistan. Bhutto’s “crime” was that he favored nuclear weapons for his country. As a Moslem state, Pakistan felt threatened by continued Israeli aggression in the Middle East. Bhutto was judicially murdered in 1979 by the Council on Foreign Relations representative in the country, General Zia ul Haq.

In his planned ascent to power, ul Haq encouraged a frenzied mob to set fire to the U.S. Embassy in Islamabad in an apparent attempt to show the CFR that he was his own man and to secure more foreign aid and, it was later learned, to murder Richard Helms. Several years later, ul Haq paid with his life for intervening in the war raging in Afghanistan. His C-130 Hercules aircraft was hit by an ELF (electrical low frequency) shot shortly after it took off, causing the aircraft to loop into the ground.

The Club of Rome, acting on Committee of 300 orders to eliminate General ul Haq, had no compunction in sacrificing the lives of a number of U.S. servicemen on board the flight, including a U.S. Army Defense Intelligence Agency group headed by Brigadier General Herbert Wassom. General ul Haq had been warned by the Turkish Secret Service not to travel by plane, as he was targeted for a mid-air bombing. With this in mind, ul Haq took the United States team with him as “an insurance policy,” as he commented to his inner circle advisors.

In my 1989 work “Terror in the Skies”, I gave the following account of what happened: “Shortly before ul Haq’s C-130 took off from a Pakistan military base, a suspicious looking truck was seen close to the hangar that had housed the C-130. The control tower warned base security, but by the time action was taken, the C-130 was already airborne and the truck had gone. A few minutes later the plane began looping-the-loop until it hit the ground and exploded in a ball of fire. There is no explanation for such behavior by the C-130, an aircraft with a marvelously reliable record, and a joint Pakistani-United States board of enquiry found no pilot error or mechanical or structural failure. Looping-the-loop is a recognized trade-mark of an aircraft hit by ELF fire. **[H: Emphasis mine and I shall be often adding emphasis.]**

That the Soviet Union has been able to develop high-peak radio frequency devices is known to the West through the work of Soviet scientists who work in the Kurchatov Atomic Energy Institute’s Intensive Relativistic Electron Beam Division. Two of its specialists were Y.A. Vinograov and A.A.

Rukhadze. Both scientists worked in the Lededev Physics Institute, which specializes in electronic and X-ray lasers.

After receiving this information, I searched for confirmation from other sources and found that in England the *International Journal of Electronics* had published some material which appeared to confirm the information given to me about the method chosen to shoot down General ul Haq’s C-130. In addition, this information was confirmed by two of my intelligence sources. I received some useful information from a Soviet scientific paper on the subjects, published in England under the title “Soviet Radio Electronics and Communications Systems”. There was no doubt in my mind that General ul Haq had been murdered. The truck seen near the C-130 hanger undoubtedly carried a mobile ELF device of the type the Soviet Armed Forces are known to possess.

According to written testimony by Bhutto, smuggled out of the country while he was in prison, Kissinger severely threatened him: “I will make a horrible example if you continue with your nation-building policies.” Bhutto had fallen afoul of Kissinger and the Club of Rome by calling for a nuclear energy program to bring Pakistan into a modern industrialized state which, in the eyes of the Committee of 300, was a direct contravention of its orders delivered by Kissinger to the Pakistani government. What Kissinger was doing when he threatened Bhutto was not official U.S. policy, but the policy of the modern-day Illuminati.

One needs to have a clear understanding of just why it is that nuclear power is so hated all over the world, and why the fake “environmentalist” movement, established and financially supported by the Club of Rome, was called upon to wage war on nuclear energy. With nuclear energy generating electricity in cheap and abundant supplies, Third World countries would gradually become independent of U.S. foreign aid and begin to assert their sovereignty. Nuclear generated electricity is THE key to bringing Third World countries out of their backward state, a state which the Committee of 300 has ordered to remain in position.

Less foreign aid means less control of a country’s natural resources by the International Monetary Fund. It was this idea of developing nations taking charge of their destiny that was an anathema to the Club of Rome and its ruling Committee of 300. We have seen opposition to nuclear power in the United States successfully used to block industrial development in conformity with the Club’s “Post-Industrial Zero-Growth” plans.

Dependence upon U.S. foreign aid actually keeps foreign countries in servitude to the Council on Foreign Relations. The



people of the recipient countries receive very little of the money as it usually ends up in the pockets of government leaders who allow the natural raw material assets of the country to be savagely stripped by the IMF. Mugabe of Zimbabwe, formerly Rhodesia, is a good example of how raw material assets, in this case high grade chrome ore, is controlled through foreign aid. LONRHO, the giant conglomerate run by Angus Ogilvie, an important member of the Committee of 300, on behalf of his cousin, Queen Elizabeth II, now has total control of this valuable resource while the people of the country sink ever deeper into poverty and misery, notwithstanding a hand-out of in excess of \$300 million from the United States.

LONRHO now has a monopoly of Rhodesian chrome and charges any price it likes, whereas, under the Smith government, this was not allowed. A reasonable price level was maintained for twenty-five years prior to the Mugabe regime taking power. While there were problems during the 14-year rule of Ian Smith, since his departure unemployment has quadrupled and Zimbabwe is in a state of chaos and de facto bankruptcy. Mugabe received enough foreign aid from the U.S. (in the region of \$300 million per annum) to enable him to build three hotels on the French Cote d'Azur, Cap Ferat and Monte Carlo, while his citizens grapple with disease, unemployment and malnutrition, not to mention an iron-fisted dictatorship that allows no complaints. Contrast this with the Smith government which never asked for nor received one red cent in aid from the United States. Thus it is clear that foreign aid is a powerful means of exercising control of countries such as Zimbabwe and indeed all African countries.

It also keeps U.S. citizens in a state of involuntary servitude and therefore less able to mount meaningful opposition to government. David Rockefeller knew what he was doing when his foreign aid bill became law in 1946. It has, since then, become one of the most hated laws on the statute books following public exposure of what it is—a racket run by government and paid for by we, the people.

How can the conspirators maintain their grip upon the world, and more especially, their chokehold over the U.S. and Britain? One of the most asked questions is, "How can any single entity know at all times what is going on and how is control exercised?" This book will attempt to answer these and other questions. The only way we can come to grips with the reality of the conspirators' success is by mentioning and discussing the secret societies, front organizations, government agencies, banks, insurance companies, international businesses, the petroleum industry and the hundreds of

thousands of entities and foundations whose leading lights make up the membership of the Committee of 300—the ULTIMATE controlling body that runs the world and has done so for at least a hundred years.

Since there already are scores of books on the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and the Trilaterals, we shall go directly to the Club of Rome and the German Marshall Fund. When I introduced these organizations to the United States, few, if any, had heard of them. My first work, "The Club of Rome," published in 1983 attracted almost no attention. Many uninitiated people thought the Club of Rome was something to do with the Catholic Church and that the German Marshall Fund referred to the Marshal Plan.

This is precisely why the Committee chose these names, to confuse and to deflect attention away from what was happening. Not that the U.S. government didn't know, but as it was part of the conspiracy, it helped to keep the lid on information rather than let the truth be known. A few years after I published my work, a few writers saw in it a wealth of hitherto untapped information and began writing and talking about it as though they had always had full knowledge of it.

It came as a revelation to them that the Club of Rome and its financiers under the title of the German Marshall Fund were two highly-organized conspiratorial bodies operating under cover of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) and that the majority of Club of Rome executives were drawn from NATO. The Club of Rome formulated all of what NATO claimed as its policies and, through the activities of Committee of 300 member Lord Carrington, was able to split NATO into two factions, a political (left wing) power group and its former military alliance.

The Club of Rome is still one of the most important foreign policy arms of the Committee of 300—the other being the Bilderbergers. It was put together in 1968 from hard-core members of the original Morgenthau group on the basis of a telephone call made by the late Aurelio Peccei for a new and urgent drive to speed up the plans of the One World Government—now called the New World Order, although I prefer the former name. It is certainly a better job-description than the New World Order, which is somewhat confusing as there have been several "New World Orders" before, but no One World Government.

END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT

Salu.

# Clintons' Friend Vincent Foster "Suicided"

7/22/93 #2 HATONN

NO MIRACLES—JUST FACT!

My, my, you call out for signs and miracles. In disbelief you petition for one more "show"—one more "viewing" from flickering star-craft lights to loss of a headache. Well I think the following will indicate a SIGN to some ones of high level treason. There are several (at least nine [9]) people who should be very, very interested and concerned about the following information which drifted into our hands this morning. As I understand the message—by the time this reaches the printer—there will be only 7 left to worry!

What is this? Well, it is a note received regarding the demise of one Vincent Foster. That nice lawyer friend of the Billaries in Washington—you know, those who "lead" your nation by the ring through the nose and the harness in the hands of Reno and other ones who murder at random! I think I would be most distressed and concerned as the profferers of torment, torture and bedlam murder—note that THERE IS ANOTHER SIDE. Who are they, this other side? I certainly would not want to be the one to give that information so we take what is sent, share it and hope the correct receivers get the right messages. We are in the business of journalism and printing what is brought to us or sent in truth—not in sorting out "who-dun-its".

Since there will be an obvious question as you read as to "why" "two" shots, in case it misses your sleuthing—I would guess it is to send a loud clear message about "suicide". A suicide victim does not exhibit "two" shots when the first one kills him dead! I doubt, however, that YOU THE PEOPLE will ever hear about the second shot in this "suicide".

QUOTING:

Re: Vincent Foster

At 4:52, July 20, 1993—at the first exit to Fort Darcy, VA, a grey Ford Econoline van stopped a 1992 Chrysler Sedan. The driver and lone passenger of the Sedan was removed from his vehicle at gunpoint. There was no fuss, as the driver assumed his plight to be a "carjacking" and possibly armed robbery.

The occupant of the Chrysler, Mr. Vincent Foster, deputy Legal Counsel and



close friend to B. Clinton [H: I believe this person was a former partner in Hillary's prior law firm, as well] was taken to the rear of the car parking area. Three men, all wearing "Federal Black", told Mr. Foster to kneel on the ground—facing a park bench. At this point, Mr. Foster's head was pushed forward, a gun pushed against the base of the skull, and within seconds TWO .38 cal. rounds were fired into the skull. Foster's head was thrown forward as he died.

The men then placed the body upon the bench in a half sitting-half reclining position. The upper torso was bent to the right—reflecting an angle of 15% [H: perhaps "degrees"? I never like to correct or change anything not quite understood because the meaning may be exact but not to my scribe.]. The Fairfax P.D. was called with the location of the body. The men of the van left the area and returned to D.C. proper where they boarded planes for diverse destinations.

The strike was coordinated and executed by TASK FORCE 1511! It was carried out in retribution for the Wilcher, Parsons, "Piggy" [H: This one may really be a long way off proper identification due to overstrikes on the message.] AND SESSIONS affair. At this time, a force of 32 men, holding a target list with 9 more names is preparing to assemble in a major East Coast City. (By the time you print this, at least two more sanctions will have been carried out.) END.

END OF QUOTING

There is no return identification on this document except 07-22-1993, 11:06. BURN THE MESSAGE, DHARMA.

# Holocaust "Miracle"

7/22/93 #2 HATONN

"PROOF" AND "MIRACLES"

We have another short "sharing" from R. Hookanson which originated with Xavier da Costa. Thank you.

We received it on or about the 19th day of July, 1993. We do not have evidence of when it was written but this will be sufficient for some kind of "dating" purposes.

QUOTING:

**MODERN MIRACLES—THE  
HOLOCAUST**

We live in a rationalist age. We want

material proof of everything. Belief in miracles is relegated to superstition. Yet miracles have happened and there are plenty of eye-witness reports of them.

In the *New Testament*, there is a report of Christ curing the ten lepers almost instantaneously. And it is reported "the blind see, the lame walk." Miracles are happening, caused by the intervention of God, nature's laws are over-ridden, suspended and (seemingly) impossible results occur. After Christ's crucifixion and resurrection, Thomas, one of the Apostles, denied the Resurrection. One day, when the Apostles were assembled in a locked room, Christ suddenly appeared in their midst. How did HE get there? He confronted Thomas and had Thomas put his finger in his wounds. Quote from the Gospel, "Now you see and believe, but blessed are those who do not see, yet believe."

Then there is the miracle of the loaves and the fishes. The crowd who listened to Christ numbered 5,000 men (not counting the women and children present). After listening a long time, they were hungry, but there was no food. Then a boy was found who had 5 barley loaves and 3 fishes. Quote from the Bible: "These 5 barley loaves and 3 fishes fed more than 5000 people and then 12 baskets of left-overs were gathered." That certainly was a miracle. There is no rational material explanation. It was an Act of God, superseding natural law—a miracle. Note: The people wanted to make Christ their "King". That has been a lesson for politicians ever since: Give the people a hand-out and they will vote for you.

Now about the Holocaust—the killing of 6 million Jews by the minions of Hitler. (Obviously Hitler himself could not do that and there is no record in the tons and tons of German official papers of any such order from Hitler. Certainly he, himself, could simply not kill 6 million anything.) I do believe that 6 million were killed. Why? By order of the Canadian Parliament! As you know, the Canadian parliament has decreed that anyone WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE THE HOLOCAUST STORY, IS GUILTY OF AN OFFENSE—A VERY SERIOUS OFFENSE.

Now, from a rational, materialistic viewpoint, the Holocaust story is nonsense. It never could have happened as told. It is well-known that there were never more than 3 1/2 million Jews under the control of the German armies at any time, even at the height of the Nazi Empire. There was an estimated 6 million Jews (possibly) in ALL OF EUROPE: England, Spain, Portugal, Sweden, Russia, etc. (Russia has nearly 3 million Jews.)

Therefore, logically with no more than 3 1/2 million Jews under German control, how could the Nazis KILL 6 MILLION OF THEM AND STILL HAVE 4 MILLION SUR-

VIVORS? [H: Indeed, this IS the story as presented and it does not offer any explanation for the hundreds of thousands of those who died who were NOT Jews!] Anyone with common sense and can add—and a materialistic outlook—would deny the Holocaust story as presented.

BUT I BELIEVE IT! WHY?  
HOW?

Simply, because it was a MIRACLE, an act of God. If God can take 5 barley loaves and 3 fishes and feed 5000 people and have 12 baskets full of left-overs, he could also take 3 1/2 million Jews, kill 6 million of them and have 4 million survivors. NO, it does not make good sense in arithmetic but as a MIRACLE it could happen. And WHY do I believe this miracle? Because the Canadian Parliament messenger said so and made it a lawful "Act"!

The Canadian Parliament has decreed that anyone who DENIES the Holocaust can be put in JAIL. Now, if the Holocaust never happened and the story was a lie, why should the denier be put in jail for telling the truth (that it never happened)? So, the Holocaust surely MUST have happened. I realize that I know but little in comparison to all the knowledge in the world. I admit I am ignorant. I realize, that the Canadian parliament knows more than I do (though that may not say much for the Canadian Parliament).

END OF QUOTING

I concur with this person's appraisal of the situation. Why? Because the SAME LAW has been brought forth in New Zealand, Australia, England, Germany, etc., etc.,...now even trying to make it a final legislative law right in the U.S.A.!

This rationale reminds me of a "legislative" story and "let's make laws": In New York State some years ago the learned legislative body was faced with an interesting proposal to "ease" education and "calculations". It was literally suggested that "pi" (16th letter in the Greek alphabet) be "simply ROUNDED-OFF to remove fractions". Pi, of course, is that which is used as a symbol to designate the ratio of the circumference of a circle to its diameter. The ratio itself is a numeric sequence starting with 3.14159.... Now just what, you engineers and mathematicians as well as scientists of all ilk, do you think that would do to EVERYTHING on the globe before, during and after such idiocy? Ah indeed, politics are almost as interesting as those politicians who practice the art of politics.



# More On Ron Brown And POW-MIAs

**7/22/93 #2 HATONN**

Next, for another confirmation update on our current subject of Ron Brown and the POW-MIA issue.

This comes via "Friends Faxing Friends", yesterday. It only arrived to my attention this morning. The message is to the Talk Show Hosts of America and is from: POW-MIA PRAYER PLEDGE CAMPAIGN, 4207 Mystic Sunrise, San Antonio, TX 78244, FAX-VOICE (210) 661-8062.

QUOTING:

**POW/MIA  
PRAYER PLEDGE  
CAMPAIGN**

July 21, 1993

To the Talk Show Hosts of America:

In a piece in the July 5 *SPOTLIGHT*, a national weekly newspaper out of Washington, DC, investigative journalist MIKE BLAIR exposed the fact that COMMERCE SECRETARY RON BROWN has been the target of the lengthy FBI investigation into possible illegal activities in business dealings he is said to have had with a representative of the Socialist Republic of Vietnam. Although many of the mainstream media have "nosed around" since publication of this story, none have been courageous or patriotic enough to present it to the citizens of the United States.

Blair meticulously investigated and researched the allegations against Brown. He spent several hours interviewing the Vietnamese-American businessman, LY TRANH BINH, who broke the story. Binh provided the *SPOTLIGHT* with a detailed sworn affidavit which attests to the facts of the case. Blair also interviewed individuals who corroborated Binh's account.

Binh presented his story to 35 high ranking senators and congressmen and only one wrote back to him. His life has been threatened and he feels compelled to reveal the case to the American people, not only because he believes their knowledge will help keep him alive, but be-

cause he wants to be a good American citizen.

*DATELINE NBC, 20/20, and CNN* are just three of the dozen or so news sources that have investigated this story and are sitting on it. What POWER is preventing them from making it public?

Former FBI DIRECTOR WILLIAM SESSIONS was said to be personally in charge of the investigation of Secretary Brown. He said yesterday that politics caused his firing as head of the FBI. Is this what he is referring to?

If Brown did what Mike Blair's piece alleges he did, the secretary is in violation of several laws. He worked as an unregistered lobbyist for a country we have a total economic embargo against and no diplomatic relations with. He was paid \$700,000 by Vietnam, a blatant violation of Foreign Assets Control Regulations. And, if the allegations are true, he is guilty of several malfeasances of office.

The main stream media won't reveal this shocking story to the American people. Are you brave enough to? **[H: Sure AM! By the way, readers, surely you don't think that it was "just" firing Sessions which is in point in the lead story, do you? The act is in total intent to murder Mr. Sessions in front of the cameras and everyone watching—I said it was a most irrational thing to do and I believe it is proving itself to have been quite unwise!]**

If the story Mike Blair wrote in the July 5 *SPOTLIGHT* is true, it makes Representative Dan Rostenkowski's House Post Office Scandal seem like getting caught in his Mom's cookie jar. This is a major news story that has been effectively squelched by the Clinton Administration.

I have sent faxes to Attorney General Reno, Director Bill Sessions, Senator Phil Gramm, and all the Republican Senators on the Senate Judiciary Committee. None of these people even responded to my inquiries on this matter.

There is a cover-up of monumental proportions being perpetrated on the American people. In the past, talk show hosts have taken on the perpetrators of wrongs who work within the beltway. Won't you do it once again?

Mike Blair can be reached at (315) 376-3615. He wants to get the story out. I promise you that if you have him as a guest on your show, the listeners will not be disappointed. It may be the show of the year.

Sincerely yours,

Jeff Brailey

END OF QUOTING

# Private Club Runs Courts

**7/22/93 #3 HATONN**

The following is from People's Rights Association and since we deal so much with lawyers, courts, and "The Law" we will offer it here:

QUOTING:

**PIRATES—OF STATE COURT  
SYSTEM**

July 20, 1993

A Private Organization has admitted in Print that it has "TAKEN OVER" complete control of all state courts.

All "JUDGES" are lawyers.

All lawyers are given a "MEMBERSHIP I.D. NUMBER". They misrepresent this private member number as a "LICENSE". The fact is that NO lawyer (or judge) has a license to practice law, as issued by the government of "the state" government, its "secretary of state" office, or its "department of licensing and inspections".

All lawyers (and pretender 'Judges') are "PRACTICING LAW WITHOUT A LICENSE". They only have a "MEMBER NUMBER" from their private club—not a 'license' from the state.

Therefore, the "BAR" or "BAR ASSOCIATION" has "TAKEN OVER" all the courts as "PIRATES" and "PRETENDERS".

The people are led to believe that the "MEETINGS" held in the county courthouse are "COURTS OF LAW". But the fact is—there are NO courts in existence in the state, only PRIVATE CLUB meetings of the state lawyers' club, titled "BAR" admitted lawyer number members.

That is the reason a person is not charged with violation of a state law or statute. The "CODE" is merely a reference or index for the "BAR" club of the "STATE LEGISLATURE'S" laws and statutes.

A person might as well be charged by the Elk's Club with violation of the Elk Club's "Code" by the head elk (Judge) while he wears a black elk robe, in the Elks meeting, in the court room rented from the courthouse. There are no courts of the state presided over by people "licensed by the State" to practice law, to administer state law, or elected by "The People" to be judges of "The People".



All "COURT ORDERS" signed by (pretender) lawyers/judges are in fact "LEGAL NULLITY". This is **TREASON and OVERTHROW OF THE LEGISLATURE**. Until the state legislature general assembly in the state capitol takes back the court system from the private club of "PIRATES" there is anarchy in the state. State

police/national (Federal) guard, obey the "Pirates"—NOT the Legislature.

Until the local state media speaks—then, and only then, will the anarchy and piracy be set right. Until then, the state's people are held hostage by pirates in absolute tyranny control of state courts, and subsequently the entire government structure (a **secret**).

**For further information contact:**

**PEOPLE'S RIGHTS ASSOCIATION**

c/o 1624 Savannah Road

Lewes, Delaware

(Not Federal Possession DE) no IRS zone number

exempt American (NOT Federal Domestic US)

302-645-8253 + FAX

END OF QUOTING

# The New World Order Connections Galore

**7/22/93 #3 HATONN**

Author of *Underground Lawyer*

**"THE SUREST WAY TO RUIN A COUNTRY IS TO DEBAUCH THE CURRENCY."**

— Lenin

The "New" World Order is hardly new. Utopians from Plato to Hitler have claimed that with enough power and money they, in their god-like wisdom, could impose order upon a world ravaged by war, poverty, and disease. The charred bodies in Waco, Panama, and Iraq are stark testimonials to the vigor and ruthlessness of present day Utopians who of course always claim they have our best interests at heart. Sort of a "We had to destroy the village in order to save it," mentality on a world scale. These **Utopian Globalist** have clubs—**The Council on Foreign Relations, The Trilateral Commission, The World Federalist, The Bilderbergers**, etc.—whose goal is to bestow the beneficence of their wisdom upon the grubbing rabble. These "wise men" as they often call themselves envision a two class world—them, the ruling plutocracy and the other 97% of us, the serfs whose simple goal is to follow orders and not make waves. These self-appointed gods despise *The Constitution* and *Bill of Rights*, viewing them as inconvenient, nationalistic, out of date obstacles to their goal of World dominance.

The trouble with these elitists is that they never had to work a day in their lives, their wealth is mostly inherited, mostly gained by legalized theft, and they live in magnificent ivory towers of isolated splendor. Consequently their view of reality is highly distorted. Their patriarchal, hierarchical, militaristic, authoritarian world view and methods are still the OLD world way of doing business, and is totally unsuited for

creating a world order based on equality, truth, sharing and respect for **all** life—plant, animal and human.

Our government, our economy, our day to day lives have been largely perverted by these elitists, especially since they murdered President Kennedy in 1963. One branch of the **New World Order—The Council on Foreign Relations** has comprised 90% of the executive branch since the 1930s. That's why it makes no difference whether you vote Republican or Democrat—you **get the same**—massive spending, massive deficits, massive taxation, massive government and subsequently, more and more erosion of personal freedoms. The last presidential election was typical in which we had CFR member George Bush "opposing" CFR member Bill Clinton. Just another grand show to preserve the illusion to the rabble that they still live in a democracy.

What is the "Council on Foreign Relations"? The CFR, established in 1921, is a collusion of the most powerful people from the most powerful spheres of our society—the news media, the government, the biggest corporations, the banks, the military, the colleges, etc. People like Tom Brokaw, Dan Rather, Bill Clinton, David Rockefeller, Alan Greenspan, Henry Kissinger, etc., etc. Their common goal—the establishment of a one world totalitarian dictatorship wherein individual freedoms are obliterated.

You can't expect to hear about the CFR—our secret government within a government. If all the major news media also are part of the club, **ABC, NBC, the New York Times, Time, Life, Newsweek**, etc. Corporations own the news media so that is all that we are getting—**corporate news**! The goal of corporate news is to, as Noam

There is a just received "flyer" called **THE NEW WORLD ORDER**.

It is very difficult to get a small "flyer" out which covers so much information—so well! The best I can offer is as with other information which comes; pass it along.

[Editor's note: This text below is on the reverse side of the CFR-TRILATERAL-NEW WORLD ORDER CONNECTION chart on pages 48 - 49, printed as a "centerfold".]

QUOTING:

"Government is not reason, it is not eloquence. It is force and like fire it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master."  
—George Washington

"If the American people ever allow private banks (i.e. the Federal Reserve System) to control the issue of our currency, first by inflation and then by deflation, the banks and corporations that grow up around them will deprive the people of all property until their children wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered."

— Thomas Jefferson

"The American people are not intelligent enough to spend their own money; therefore the government should take it away from them (through taxation) and spend it for them."

— John Kenneth Galbraith

"The single greatest threat to our freedom, the *Constitution* and the American way of life is not the Soviet Union or Red China—it is the IRS and the tax code."

— Michael Minn



Chomsky says, "Manufacture consent" to preserve and enhance corporate interests. Emphasis, selection, deletion, distortion, and outright lying are standard tools of the trade for mind control. With such warped information, true democratic decision making is impossible and it removes any mystery why this country is in the shape that it is. We have a news media and government of, by and for the corporations.

What fuels these elitists, what gives them their power base is the biggest scam, the biggest theft ever perpetrated upon a people—**income tax!** The income tax in one fell swoop guts the Bill of Rights. Forget about being secure in your person, privacy, or property. Forget about fair trials, protection from self incrimination and speaking freely. The income tax gives **BIG BROTHER** carte blanche to peer questioningly into every aspect of our lives and then to rob us with impunity. The impossible complexity of the tax code leaves all of us wide open to both prosecution and persecution. The income tax directly opposes and contradicts every principle of the law and all the spirit of liberty that this country was founded on. The income tax is deliberately designed to **destroy** personal liberty and property by institutionalized slavery. Consider it your patriotic duty to do whatever it takes, legal and "illegal" to not pay your income tax and thereby keep as much money as is possible out of the hands of the white collar thugs, the robber barons, who have taken over the government.

**[H: Whoa! STOP! Do not speak in these terms lest you find yourself as I did after saying in stress terminology, "beg, borrow or steal a copy....." That has come back time and again from the mouths of George Green's legal absurdities. So, reflect and remove the term in quotes above, "illegal", and replace it with "find every legal alternative available" (and there are lots if you read the JOURNALS and CONTACT which will have eluded your notice most likely by their "appearance" of something for only the "wealthy" few. No, there are good alternatives in management—but you have to do your homework.)]**

Hand in hand with the income tax is the hoax called the "Federal Reserve System" which is a **private bank with no reserves and which is not a system but a syndicate, just like the Mafia. The FRS was also set up in 1913 by the same self-serving elitist crooks who brought us the income tax.** They have used their position of power and privilege to loot untold billions from the common people. People are working more and more for less and less and can't understand why they can't keep up. Look no further than our **bogus money system**, customized to keep

the squirrels frantically running while their keepers get rich. They accomplish this by inflating and deflating the money supply to suit their needs. Our present dollar is less than a dime of the 1913 dollar. Therefore, we need to abolish the FRS, re-establish the gold standard and take back our looted wealth from these FRS crooks. With that money we could pay off the national debt and get this country back on a solid financial course.

**[H: NO! You do need a "standard" but whether or not "gold" is the choice is beside the point. The facts are that when you refer to "paying off the national debt" I get a bit queasy—WHY WOULD YOU DO SUCH A THING? TAKE BACK YOUR WEALTH, YES—BUT THEY ARE YOUR NATIONAL DEBT. Simply announce that your debt is PAID AND IN FULL and get rid of the bounders! Let the ones with the stolen money—pay themselves and whoever else they have robbed! Right here is where YOU HAD BETTER GO BACK AND CAREFULLY LISTEN TO HOW COL. BO GRITZ OUTLINED THIS "HOW TO" SOLUTION!]** [See Gritz speech on pages \*\* - \*\*.]

Another very crucial point must be understood, how the **Globalists** have used socialism and socialistic concepts to further their agenda for world dominion. Socialism is not so much about sharing the wealth as it is a plot to consolidate power to control the wealth. Why have the Globalists sunk billions of dollars into a movement that supposedly would take away their wealth? They have no fear because they intend to be in charge of their utopian one world socialistic empire. There is nothing wrong with socialism (sharing) as long as it is non-compulsory and power truly resides in the hands of "all" of the people, and not in some huge, dictatorial bureaucracy. Before the state can distribute the wealth, it first has to take the wealth and in that power structure no one is safe from the state. Therefore, all forms of state welfare, foreign aid, social security, farm subsidies, food stamps, etc., should be phased out and left to private organizations and be 100% voluntary. Rampant, unchecked socialism is every bit as dangerous as rampant, unchecked capitalism. In both instances power has been removed from the people and put into huge, authoritarian power structures that end up crushing the very people they are claiming to serve. **[H: One major problem is that neither Socialism, Capitalism OR COMMUNISM is practiced according to original definition given each term in truth and fact. This is just more double-speak and I would ask that you read all these documents with this in mind. True capitalism is excellent for it indicates truth in reward for effort, supply and demand, people's choice of product and quality and thus and so. Neither is "democracy" a way to live—for this simply means that the ones with the most VOTES get what they want even if it be your necks!]**

Our present government has failed because unchecked capitalists bought up the government (via subsidized elections and lobbyists) and the news media, because we the people, through ignorance and apathy allowed it to happen. The price of freedom is more than eternal vigilance, it is eternal effort as well. Unless very many of us get very busy very soon, this brief experiment in democracy will soon be completely over and the Globalists will have their way with us.

Ultimately, our political and economic values spring directly from our spiritual values. If you believe there is no God, that humankind is just an accident of nature, and that we are merely, as Karl Marx says, "Mass in motion", then there is no right or wrong and you are free to do anything you want to people—move them, manipulate them, murder them, whatever you can get away with. If on the other hand you understand that the universe is of divine creation, then you also understand that ALL people have certain "unalienable rights", that no government can either give or take away. The Marxian philosophy of the Global Elitists frees them—in their own minds only—to do anything they want with us, and that is exactly what they are doing.

So, what can YOU do? You can support ones efforting to make a difference:

\* Citizens for an Alternative Tax System 1-800-767-7577;

\* Fully Informed Jury Association 1-800 TEL-JURY;

\* For the People (radio) 1-800-888-9999.

It is still not too late to take back this government without bloodshed. Far better the ballot today than the bullet tomorrow. But it won't happen if you keep waiting for someone else to do it. No one of us alone can do enough. Just because you can't do everything doesn't mean you should give up and do nothing. It is going to take each one of us in our own small way to do what we can. Let's get moving within and without, because we will have the kind of government, nationally and globally, that we merit.

END OF QUOTING

**[H: CAUTION! I too like the term "ballots and not bullets!" but I must remind you—YOU CANNOT WIN WITH BULLETS, AS IN "WAR" FOR THEY HAVE THE LARGER GUNS! THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT BULLETS MAY NOT WORK ON ONE-TO-ONE SCALE OR THAT YOU COULD NOT WIN A "SKIRMISH"—I SIMPLY REMIND YOU THAT THEY ARE NOW ARMED WITH SUCH WEAPONRY THAT YOU CANNOT WIN THE WAR BY BULLETS ALONE! IF, FURTHER, YOU REMOVE THAT AS AN OPTION—YOU WILL FIND THE CORRECT ANSWER THAT YOU SEEK.**

Let us leave this now for a rest break. Thank you. Salu.



# Latest *JOURNAL* Goes To Press

7/23/93 #2 HATONN

## INTRODUCTION

### FISH TO FRY AND SOUP TO BOIL

Just as there are multiple kinds of fish to fry and so too do many things go into soup which must then be boiled—we find ourselves with a cauldron overflowing with soup and so many fish frying at once that we shall have to consider calling this book "Stir Fried Stew". However, in keeping with a bit more professional approach and to allow for sequenced "volumes" we shall call it RELATIVE CONNECTIONS.

## MISSING REAL 13TH AMENDMENT

We will be touching on so many varied topics that I cannot here comment on them all—we are going to run from "past" offerings to your missing 13th Amendment to the *Constitution of the (u)nited states in America*.

IF you can PROVE that there was a "different" 13th Amendment to your *Constitution* AND cause the deceivers to confront it—you can clean your legislative houses and your Judicial benches of the lawyers who have brought your nation to downfall.

Will you do it? Well, since the legislative bodies and the lawyer-filled "benches" of all courts and throughout your government are FILLED with barristers—it seems a rather magnificent task—but, yes, do-able!

I place this in the INTRODUCTION because I sort of left off with reference to it yesterday [in the *Private Club* writing on page 26] and it is MOST important as you cause ones to look, again, at what WAS and then WAS BURIED.

The Thirteenth Amendment was simply REMOVED from the *Constitution* after ratification. We have written on this at length before and someone is searching for that information. If found in time, I ask that it be added to THIS *JOURNAL* for continuity [see the entire story behind this typical lawyer maneuver of sleaze beginning on page 35].

I have a follow-up from Illinois and accompanying proof from Kansas right in my scribe's hands at present. It IS a way in which you could regain control of your Judicial AND Legislative system—

IF YOU ACT QUICKLY BEFORE THE CONSTITUTION IS BANNED.

Let us just offer a message to Ken Vardon of APFN from Jason Hall, Citizen of the Republic of Illinois:

QUOTING:

TO: Kenneth L. Vardon

Regarding your release of July 20th "Pirates of State Court System" [again, see this article on page 26] I have come across another 13th Amendment of our *Constitution of the United States of America*. This amendment was passed at the Second session of the eleventh Congress and ratified in sixteen States. This Amendment had been suppressed and, following the Civil War, was replaced by the 13th Amendment we know today.

It is my understanding that this other thirteenth Amendment has been authenticated by the Supreme Court and will soon be brought out publicly. **[H: Don't be foolish in your blind hopes—remember, all the Supreme Court Judges ARE LAWYERS!]**

## ARTICLE XIII

*If any citizen of the United States shall accept, claim, receive or retain any title of nobility or honor, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince, or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them.*

Therefore, anyone who accepts this title of nobility (membership in the "Bar") from a foreign power (The Bar Association) will lose citizenship. That would include all members of the Senate, all but 23 members of the House of Representatives, the President, and most Judges.

I understand the Military and constitutional Judges and the true members of Congress are working right now to bring this Nation back under the *Constitution*. I pray this is all true.

Constitutionally yours,  
Jason Hall

Citizen of the Republic of Illinois

Attached: Copy of the 13th Amendment from the laws of the State of Kansas 1855.

END OF QUOTING

GOOD LUCK! I shall not ask Dharma to go through the tedium of offering the Kansas document here—suffice it to

know that it exists.

## WALTER RUSSELL SPEAKS

Now we are going to turn to a subject which is tedious at best to handle in this paper. All of you readers are aware of the confrontation of myself and the University of Science and Philosophy. I don't want to discuss that subject too much here for it is so sensitive and continues to give threat of contempt charges and imprisonment by a Federal Court Judge for my scribe through complaints of US&P—who must have avid readers of these papers—oh, if only we had such attentive masses of readers.

I simply want to share something with you-the-people about one Dr. Walter Russell, whom I respect and honor in highest esteem.

As we have written on Dr. Russell we are so pleased to find that researchers have fruitfully gone forth and gathered a harvest of information—some is right out of newspapers. The one I wish to share, because of its contents, IS FROM WALTER RUSSELL HIMSELF in the *New York Times*, August 12, 1930:

QUOTING:

### MR. RUSSELL FINDS SCIENTISTS TOO READY TO ACCEPT THEORY

### HIS ATTEMPT AT REFORMATION NOT BASED ON METAPHYSICS, HE DECLARES

To the Editor of *The New York Times*:

Since publication in *The Times* of my statement that modern science is without a foundation and needs a major surgical operation to put it in line for a logical cosmogenetic synthesis, I have been bombarded by telephone and by letters questioning this statement and others made in my book "The Russell Genero-Radiative Concept," recently published.

May I tell those people who think I have a superficial, metaphysical concept which I am trying to inject into practical science for its reformation that I am as thoroughly prepared to carry out my program with dynamic answers, not metaphysical ones, as Copernicus was when he upset an equally obstinate world of thoroughly satisfied Ptolemyites! Also I am as thoroughly aware of the difficulties of uprooting established ideas as he was.

I am also thoroughly conversant not only with every experiment that has given science its present unstable state, but also with the wrongful deductions which have resulted from those experiments.

## KNOWS SCIENTISTS' THEORIES

I am as familiar with the experiments



and observations of Newton and Kepler as I am of those of Faraday, Cavendish, Rutherford, Bohr or Millikan, and I also am as familiar with the things which these great men did not see in their own experiments as those which they did see, and even then misinterpreted.

An observation of an effect of Nature is equal to an experiment and a proper deduction from either is **[H: Two lines missing from press clipping.]** ...then become inventors and work out wonders which Nature never thought of. I can cite hundreds of such inventions born of supposedly observed facts of experiment.

### LA PLACE'S MISTAKES

Mathematics are useless if the premises they start with are wrong. La Place, the greatest mathematician of his day, "proved" many things which have since been **disproved**. He even went so far as to prove that the outer edges of his rings moved faster than their inner surfaces, and his contemporaries accepted that impossibility as Niels Bohr's "jumping electron" was accepted by his contemporaries.

Nature hasn't one separate series of laws for big mass and another series for small mass. She has one law for both, but science unhesitatingly invents a series of laws for little mass that outdoes the reliance of the Arthurian sages upon a credulous public.

The moons of Jupiter and the planets of the sun pursue their courses around their primaries in an orderly periodic fashion, in strict obedience to the two forces which command and control them from two foci.

It would be the most astounding claim imaginable to state that this earth could suddenly jump to the orbit of Mars without consuming one-millionth of a second of time, yet that invention is the utterly fantastic and completely unfounded belief of modern science regarding the planets of the atom.

I could write volumes based upon modern electrical experimental data to prove that such a happening is not in Nature's scheme.

Science attributes this deduction to **[H: Another two lines missing from the clipping—copy machine cut off the bottom.]** ...ments as those which they did see, and even then misinterpreted.

An observation of an *effect* of Nature is equal to an experiment and a proper deduction from either is more important than either.

Newton, for example, would have solved the other half of the gravitational problem **if he had found out how that apple and the tree upon which it grew got up in the air before the apple fell.**

I challenge the world of science to correctly and completely answer that ques-

tion. Let your readers qualify for the right to subject me to their criticism as an impractical visionary by first giving a dynamic answer to this by no means simple question.

Therefore I say to all my critics who wonder why I do not go into the laboratory and "perform experiments" that I do perform experiments in physical laboratories and make profound observations in Nature's vast laboratory that have fitted me to make new and logical deductions from old experiments which have no inconsistencies and no exceptions.

### EFFECTS OF MOTION ILLUSIONS

To illustrate: Suppose a man experimented with the moon running behind the trees as he ran, then set down his conclusions from the "facts", as he saw them, such as the correspondence of acceleration and deceleration to his speed, we could easily point out the error of such a deduction because we are familiar with the illusions of perspective.

Science has never considered the fact that in this universe of motion all effects of motion are illusions. Illusions are not limited to perspective but to every electrical, chemical and astronomical relation.

Nature is the supreme deceiver, the champion "poker bluffer", who, with a simple hand, makes you think she has much.

Nature is simple. She has but one force (which she divides into many), and seven patterns (which she complexes by repeating them in such marvelous systems of wave periodicities that it needs imagination, rather than eyesight, to coordinate them). **[H: Again, a couple of lines missing from the clipping.]** ...modern electrical experimental data to prove that such a happening is not in Nature's scheme.

Science attributes this deduction to a "brilliant young Dane, Niels Bohr", who working under Rutherford, proved it by experiment, backed by Rydberg's constant, Coulomb's law, mathematics and the evidence of the spectroscope.

Of what use is Bohr's mathematical equation regarding the hydrogen spectrum, for example, if the four admittedly assumed premises upon which it is based **are not in accord with Nature's plan of motion?**

### WRONG BASIC CONCLUSIONS

Of what value also is the spectroscopic evidence if the presumption that band-spectra are caused by molecules and line spectra by atoms is found to be a wrong one? In respect to this I am prepared to offer consistent reasons why band and line spectra have another and more logical cause.

I can cite wrong premise after wrong premise which has caused science to form wrong basic conclusions, such as that there are separate negative and positive charges instead of doubly charged masses, also that positive and negative "charges" attract each other when the evidence in its favor is the simplest of Nature's **illusions** and there is an overwhelming amount of evidence against such a law. Take only one for example: How does science explain the fact that in all decomposing compounds like charges seek like charges and repel all others? If this law were true the universe which we know could not hold itself together, for all similar substances and atoms of substances would be explosive, and a pound of any one substance would be impossible.

WALTER RUSSELL,  
New York, Aug. 12, 1930

END OF QUOTING

Now, I ask you readers: Does this above seem like a man who would hide his work from the public and not allow others to utilize his "truth"? He quarreled constantly with the scientific approach as recognized—he knew Tesla and all the better thinkers of the day—would he actually object to a little grandmother using his offerings to tell you-the-people that you are on **THE WRONG TRACK SCIENTIFICALLY?** Further, while you are sleeping and the truth is hidden by whatever cause—the **ENEMY HAS TAKEN THE INFORMATION AND, FROM IT, BROUGHT GREAT WEAPONS THAT CAN DESTROY YOU.**

Does it not seem clear now that you have some history of US&P and its connections with the Brookings Institute and the Committee of 300 Elitists? You do not know what lies were told to "them" by Coleman and Green, et al. But do you not think it time the lawyer circle without end be put aside, contact made in a valuable way for **ALL YOU PEOPLE** so that we can get on with some valid **WORK**. I think Timothy Binder is a blessed and chosen man for this work—**BUT NOT WHERE HE IS OR THE WAY THIS IS BEING GONE-ABOUT!** **WE HAVE NO REAL DIFFERENCES, ONLY LEGAL GARBAGE WHICH CAUSES THE CHASM TO CONSTANTLY BE BROADENED.** If, further, George Green misrepresented and did his work poorly in our behalf at writing of these documents—is this **OUR PROBLEM?** How is it that he now represents "them" even in the lawsuit against himself—while causing all charges, etc., to be lumped off on the **innocent** heads of Ekkers? Is there not something terribly wrong with this? Does it not, also, **KEEP THE INFORMATION BURIED??(??)** I can further **GUARANTEE** that Dr. Binder **CAN NOT** answer the questions put to **ME** about



Dr. Russell's work, intent, or even diagrams!

Can Dharma? Good grief NO! She is simply weary unto sickness of the whole thing for she had never HEARD of one Walter Russell. But I would promise you that she alone can now know more than one Dr. Timothy Binder for she often has the remarkable advantage of Dr. Russell's "presence".

Since the inquiries continue to pour in about this previously almost unknown entity—I think I shall just ask that we type up the clipping copies that were sent to us regarding Dr. Russell. Some will not be gracious because of the remarkable circumstance of Lao's entering into Walter's life as she did, from an Elite background in connections in England and the breaking up of a 55-year marriage for Russells. It was quite a scandal, at least, and unfortunate, at best. Dharma simply wishes she had NEVER HEARD OF HIM and would like NEVER TO HEAR OF HIM AGAIN!

This wish fulfillment is highly UNLIKELY, scribe—highly unlikely!

We shall continue to bring you bits and

pieces of many things simultaneously and perhaps you can sort the pieces and put them together from the upcoming series of JOURNALS. We simply CANNOT take time to handle only one subject at a time—for you are "out of time".

Blessing be upon you ones who will open your eyes and ears and find Truth.

I AM Hatonn, Journalist

July 23, 1993

\*\*\*\*\*

This volume shall be called:

### **RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I**

*In the sequence of events it becomes necessary for MAN to fit pieces and jots and tittles together—generalize and find the perfection of weaving which produces the perfect tapestry. Our only intent is to bring you resources, information, pieces and parts from which you can confirm your own finding and knowing. This means a massive variety of "subjects" and only partial read-*

*ings so that you can go further and FIND TRUTH OF CIRCUMSTANCES AND PLAYERS. May your continued "searching" be fruitful for you at the Harvest Time.*

### **DEDICATION**

I wish to acknowledge the unrelenting persistence of one Kenneth Vardon [American Patriot Fax Network] who has struggled and yet maintained a great service for the rest of you in gathering instant and necessary information. There are others but today I wish to honor this one singularly for his service. He doesn't fret or stew over ETs or "what ifs"—if there is news and possibility of assistance—HE ACTS!

None of you should concern yourselves with "UFOs" and "little ETs"—WE ARE GOD'S RIGHT ARM!—THE HOSTS SENT FORTH, COME FORTH, AND READY TO SERVE. Wayshowers is our name and Guidance is our game. We shall WIN—but it is going to take an awful lot of Relative Connections to get it done. Thank you, Ken, and the ones who share unstintingly with this news networking.

# **"Luminon" & Other Insights By Walter Russell**

**7/23/93 #3 HATONN**

## **WHAT IS LUMINON?**

It is questions of this nature which cause me to have valid evidence on MY SIDE that you NEED the information given in the PLEIADES CONNECTION series and the scientific work we presented from Dr. Walter Russell and which is still in litigation to the point that my scribe would stop her work even if mankind NEVER got the needed information to reclaim his world.

You have to understand that "ordinary science" does not accept Dr. Russell's work—except in the TOP SECRET LABORATORIES OF THE ELITE.

One of the most important things given to Russell "by God" was a perfecting of the Mendeleev tables of elements.

First you must realize that the "elements" are arranged in "OCTAVES" which denote frequency (character), etc., of the specific element. In other words, the basis of all "octaves" will be the "keynote" of rest from which the octave springs to express the idea which lies with the magnetic

stillness of that keynote. For instance, the fulcrum of the wave of musical octaves is its keynote from which all tonal changes in the octave are mathematically calculated in wave frequencies and volume. That keynote is always in one's consciousness whether or not that note is being sounded. In other words, again, it is the balance of its octave.

I do not intend to get into this more deeply at this writing for I simply ask you "What is luminon?"

So, you don't know?

## **LUMINON!**

Luminon is no more important than any other element but since I am going to offer a news item on the "thing" then you need to know what it is, for goodness sakes. Further, however, I cannot tell you what is luminon without referring to the work of Dr. Russell at which point I risk court contempt charges against Dharma. This is a totally unacceptable situation in which to find yourself as clerk for a professional scientist. So you will simply have to

accept my word that "luminon" is an element which is found at the -2 1/2 level in the Fourth Octave with a fulcrum balance point of helium as its inert gas. You must understand that the "Mendeleev tables" NEVER HAD ALL THE ELEMENTS LISTED FOR THEY WERE NOT ALL KNOWN AT THE TIME.

I would have this to offer my secretary, however, as she feels lost and helplessly caught in between dimensions and arguments: think how Russell felt constantly, as did Tesla who was considered more "nuts" than reasonable. The interesting thing is that these ones get labeled "eccentric" but Dharma gets labeled a plagiarist in contempt of court.

Since I am barred from giving Russell's work—I can only offer what was printed about him at the time of his sojourn there. Unfortunately, some of the clippings, all (I believe) of which come from *The New York Times*, have no dates as we only have "copies" of the papers in point and date-headings are not present in most cases but the sender (Dave) has dated the publications for us.



This first article was published July 29, 1923:

QUOTING:

### **HE'D MAKE FORD RICH AND WOMEN PRETTY**

**New York Artist Wants  
manufacturer to  
Turn His Chemists Loose on  
"Luminon"**

### **GLOWS LIKE A SUNSET**

**"New Element": Would Do a Lot of  
Other Things if Developed, Says Discoverer.**

The discovery of a new principle which should enable scientists to find an entirely new element, "luminon," is claimed by Walter Russell, real estate operator and artist, 366 Madison Avenue, in an open letter to Henry Ford, made public yesterday. **[H: Doesn't sound to me like Mr. Russell was trying to hide this information!]** Mr. Russell advised the automobile manufacturer to put his chemists to work to find "luminon," which he says exists in coal and copper and which he suggests should "yield not only a vast fortune for you but give immortality to those of your chemists who find it."

The letter of Mr. Russell in part follows:

"This new element should be abundantly found locked up in coal or copper ore, or wherever zinc, gallium, arsenic, tin, antimony, lead, bismuth and any phosphoric or nitrogenous compounds are found. In luminon lies the solution of the cold light problem which shall be the light of the future. **[H: A-hum-n-n, BUT OUR BOOKS AND EXPLANATIONS ARE BANNED!]** The cold light magnetically radiated by means of luminon will make women very beautiful to look upon because of the absence of red and orange rays. Its color will be delightfully amber green, that marvelous saffron glow which follows the setting sun, just that color which all women realize enhances their beauty without the artificial touch.

"The principle involved is an unknown one and involves a high knowledge of the causes of electricity and magnetism beyond that of even the great experts of today. Therefore I will not confuse this letter by attempting to explain it here even simply.

"The principle is thoroughly familiar to me, and when I make it known it will open up chemical and electrical possibilities heretofore undreamed of. Especially will it simplify long distance communication and lengthen wireless range. **[H: Still doesn't sound like he is trying to hide his work from all of you—or even this secretary!]**

"This may seem like an amazing statement for a man to make who is professionally known as an artist and who is not even known in science. I am ready, however, to make good on still more amazing statements than this.

### **PRESENT "COLD LIGHT" ATTEMPTS FUTILE**

"Attempts now being made to produce 'cold light' will fail commercially because they are based on absolutely wrong electromagnetic principles and the effects produced are deathly and hideous. Cold light produced this way transforms the rosy flesh of a woman into that of a corpse in appearance.

"The new element I shall describe is one of six for which seats await at the family table of the elements between hydrogen and helium. Three of these six elements should be found abundantly in coal, also one other, a new inert gas, which I have named 'hydron' because it immediately precedes hydrogen in the table of the elements having an atomic weight of approximately .9, while the hydrogen atom is given as 1.008.

"In all there are 131 to 133 distinct and separate elements, all of which I have charted and found a place for at the family table. Twenty-five are beyond hydrogen, six follow hydrogen and nine are beyond uranium.

"I am not only ready to prove the existence of all these but also to demonstrate conclusively that there can be no more, for the last one, 'omeganon', closes the door to the cycle which has its beginning at absolute zero and in 'alphanon' and ending in absolute equilibrium in 'omeganon'.

"To prophesy the existence of an undiscovered element seems strange to the uninitiated, but to the chemist or physicist the evidences of their existence are often as clear as the footprints of animals are to the hunter and woodsman.

"Because hydrogen is the only element which has no alpha particle nuclei it is not considered a 'regular feller' among the elements and the six empty seats have aroused not much concern.

### **WHERE LUMINON REALLY BELONGS**

"'Luminon' will take her seat four places to the right of hydrogen at the table, with three intervening. This will bring her in the nitrogen group, hydrogen series, hydron octave. (Note: I name each octave series by the inert gas which precedes it.) **[H: This will have "helium" as its fulcrum keynote.]** It will be strongly electro-negative. Its atomic weight will approximate 2.90. Its atomic volume will be about one-fourth the hydrogen atom. Its conductivity will be very high.

"You may justly ask what footprints or other indications lead me to believe in the presence of these particular animals in the forest, and more particularly 'luminon'. If a hunter sees rabbit holes and bear tracks near a heap of feathers and bones he will not attribute all three to the rabbit. He will be certain of the presence of three distinct animals whose separate characteristics he is perfectly familiar with.

"The facts revealed to me by the 'footprints of luminon' in spectrum lines taught me the secret of the fire-fly, for the ability of the fire-fly or any other light-giving animal is due solely to their ability to store this gas within themselves and excite its luminosity at will.

### **TAKES ISSUE WITH MODERNISTS**

"The electro-magnetic process which they use will be made clear when I make known my discovery of causes of positive and negative electricity and magnetism, also when I take issue with the modernists on their electro-magnetic theory of light as being waves in the ether.

"I shall then show that Newton was right in saying that light is corpuscular. I shall then show that ether waves are non-existent because the ether, as understood, is non-existent."

Mr. Russell says it is quite possible to make a complete chart of the trail of "luminon" because "in helium it fairly sings its presence in the green line of wave length 4922.1 which is about 83 on Bunson's chart," and that there are evidences of it in one of the "triply green lines of neon". **[H: Here I have an example and question to ask of the learned lawyers and judges. Mr. Russell utilized Bunson's chart (this is also the man after which the Bunson 'burner' was labeled). Because Walter used this information and printed it, using Mr. Bunson's chart—does this MAKE WALTER RUSSELL A PLAGIARIST? Well, the court deemed Dharma a plagiarist because she offered the charts and diagrams of Mr. Russell in science ONLY. Would this not seem "unfair"? Even the study course available was such that it had no valid copyright and from that ONLY scientific information was offered. No information from the theories of metaphysics as offered by Lao were utilized AT ALL and that was specifically stated in the documents themselves. So be your judicial system and integrity of modern man.]**

The real estate operator warns Mr. Ford that the latter's chemists in looking for the new element "undoubtedly will confuse it with nitrogen because its strongest character lines in the green have been mistaken for nitrogen."

Mr. Russell says that "luminon" will



show weakly in the red or orange and strongly in the blue and ultra-violet, and ends his letter by telling Mr. Ford:

"If I were not engaged in a work of more immediate need for civilization than this I personally would search for 'luminon'."

#### END OF QUOTING

Does this not sound as if Mr. Russell was working on things to GIVE TO MANKIND? "If I were not engaged in a work of more immediate need for civilization than this I personally...." I'm sorry, Dharma, I can give you no explanation as to the incredible bashing along your journey.

And now another article.

#### QUOTING:

*New York Times*, July 21, 1930  
(63 years ago, day prior to yesterday!)

#### ARTIST CHALLENGES NEWTONIAN THEORY

Head of Society of Arts and  
Sciences  
Writing Book Revising  
Other Scientific Principles

#### PRESENT IDEAS "PRIMITIVE"

**Walter Russell Promises to Disprove  
in Series of Pamphlets Many Accepted  
Beliefs.**

Walter Russell, artist and president of the Society of Arts and Sciences, announced yesterday the publication by him at his own expense of the first of a series of sixteen pamphlets to embody his speculations about the universe and the constitution of matter, which, he says, differ radically from many commonly accepted scientific beliefs. He further announced that he intends to send the first pamphlet, dealing with the "cyclic theory of continuous motion, or the Russell genero-radiative concept," to "leading scientists throughout the world". [H: Still doesn't sound as if he doesn't want his work spread around liberally.]

According to Mr. Russell, "The fundamentals of science are so hopelessly wrong and so contrary to nature that nothing but a major surgical operation upon the present primitive beliefs can ever put them in line for a workable cosmogenic synthesis."

Newton's mathematically proved principle that if the orbital motions of the planets were stopped they would fall into the sun is among those challenged by Mr. Russell, who claims that an experiment conducted by him with a "miniature model of the solar system" convinces him that no such thing would happen.

Mr. Russell denies the universally ac-

cepted law that "like charges repel and opposite charges attract each other: "If this were true," he asks, "why is it that positive and negative poles of a bar magnet are at its opposite ends, as far as they can get away from each other, instead of being together in the middle, as they should be logically if the law were true?"

Mr. Russell launches into further speculations which he promises to "prove" in his succeeding fifteen pamphlets. "Many new metals," he writes, "of great value to industry can be secured by understanding nature's simple but hitherto unknown principles. An ocean steamship like the *Leviathan* could produce her own fuel at negligible cost from sea water in a machine no larger than a newspaper printing press. Carbon metal could be developed with a tensile strength double that of Bessemer steel. Silicon steel will become an ideal structural steel, with more than double its present strength, and very much cheaper, because of the unlimited supply of sand, than iron ore." [H: Ooops! Looks like we are getting there doesn't it? And what would this do to the big industrial corporations dealing in all the nasty other stuff? Now, I think we may be reaching into the can of worms! You-the-people are not SUPPOSED TO HAVE ANYTHING, REMEMBER?!]

Several years ago Mr. Russell figured in the news by writing to Henry Ford suggesting that he put his chemists to work isolating "luminon" from coal, a substance that, Russell said, would make Ford rich and women beautiful." In 1926, he printed privately "The Universal One", embodying his present theories, which scientists looked upon with disfavor. [H: Ah, indeed, but WE referred to that original uncopyrighted MANUSCRIPT and it is deemed plagiarism and copyright infringement—by a group formed long AFTER the presentation to the public of this information. Lao is credited with the total changes brought about in Russell's life, forming The Walter Russell Foundation in 1948 (Russell was near 80-years-of-age) and in 1957 (Russell would have now been near 90 years-of-age) EVERYTHING CHANGED, the University of Science and Philosophy was formed and the Russell Foundation dropped. Lao and her new benefactors from the Elite lineage such as Brookings Institute took control of ALL of Walter's work. As for unfair competition? They state in 1958 that they had "Over 50,000 students and readers in many countries, embracing all races and religions." I find this most interesting that a court of law (Federal Court) would rule "unfair competition" when there have, in this place, been no organized anything—and never even 1,500 subscribers to the paper which does not even break even

nor does it accept paid advertising! Yet this, too, is considered "contemptuous" just by the mentioning of this information.]

#### END OF QUOTING

The next is from August 3, 1930, *New York Times*.

#### QUOTING:

#### SCIENTIST AND ARTIST DISPUTE NEWTON AND KEPLER FINDINGS

**Dr. Jackson Sees Something Profane  
in Mr. Russell's Attack on Laws of Science.** [H: In other words, if it "differs" from professed "the way it is"—it is profane? Yes indeed, the world must still be flat and the universe revolves around planet Earth Terra Shan.]

To the Editor of *The New York Times*:

The *Times* of July 21 contains an article stating that Walter Russell challenges the Newtonian theory of gravitation.

This artist, who is admittedly NOT A SCIENTIST, goes on to say that "the fundamentals of science are so hopelessly wrong and so contrary to nature, that nothing but a major surgical operation upon the present primitive beliefs can ever put them in line for a workable cosmogenic synthesis."

Disregarding all of his other claims it seems to me that it would be more fitting for an artist of Mr. Russell's acknowledged distinction in his own field, to remain in it and not go trespassing on "ground which even angels fear to tread."

For nearly three hundred years no one, not even a scientist, has had the temerity to question Newton's laws of gravitation. [H: WHY?] Such an act on the part of a scientist would be akin to blasphemy, and for an artist to commit such an absurdity is, to treat it kindly, an evidence of either misguidance or crass ignorance of the enormity of his act.

[H: Dharma, right now, says that if she knew all this BEFORE she would never have scribed for me because it looks like Mr. Russell is some stupid oaf who crosses the accepted norm of the centuries and, right or wrong, would at best, be controversial—something she doesn't like under any circumstances! But, to write books on something she doesn't understand, by one she never heard of and end up like this either represents her total insanity (a pleading perhaps in court?) or TRUTH! She KNOWS that whatever Hatonn may or may not be—he is a busybody with the TRUTH and responding to the prayers of



**mankind—giving her a gross headache in the process! So be it, chela, rewards ALWAYS flow in "kind" in their proper sequence! In school she did poorly in Physics but was remarkable in Chemistry. How else can it be for you time travelers—you KNOW the teachings are NOT CORRECT! It will all make sense some day.]**

### THE PERFECT LAWS

There are some things which we, in our profession, hold sacred and believe to be unalterable fundamentals, because they are the whole truth, to which nothing can be added nor subtracted from.

The Newtonian laws of gravitation and Kepler's three immortal laws are considered perfect laws.

The *Times* article states that in his book "The Russell Genero-Radiative Concept", now just issued, and in fifteen more to follow, he is going down the line and rip the other immutable laws up the back. Newton gets his first; then, I presume, he will have the temerity to have a go at Kepler.

I will pass over the other promised reforms, such as his attempt to change the fundamental law of electro-dynamics from "like charges repel" to just the opposite. They are not worthy of serious thought, so let him tear at them uselessly to his heart's content. No one will in the least mind or take notice, but when it comes to our sacred laws I say "hands off"

John E. Jackson

New York, July 28, 1930

### MR. RUSSELL REPLIES

To the Editor of *The New York Times*:

Dr. John E. Jackson's letter to you, a copy of which he graciously forwarded to me [H: a line of print missing]...Science should be exact, not approximate or inferential.

Just as Newton left out all consideration of the equal and opposite reaction to the attraction of gravitation, which is the repulsion of radiation, so does Kepler leave the other focus of his ellipses out of his consideration. "The sun is one of the foci of planetary elliptical paths," he says; but how about the other one? My friendly critics will of course admit that there are two foci to any elliptical orbit. If one of these foci is important, **why is not the other equally so?**

What is the cause of elliptical orbits if not that some doubly acting force, concentrated at two foci, is exerting its opposite influences on both masses, not on one. For this reason also it is inaccurate, because untrue, to say that the sun is at one of its foci. That infers that the sun's center is one of its foci, which is not true. The true focus,

which only happens to be within the sun, because of the sun's huge bulk, is the mutual gravitative center of both sun and planet, or earth and moon.

### LAW MERELY LOCAL

If a planet happened to be a big fellow, the focus referred to would be a long way outside of the sun. For this reason, the law is purely a local one, limited to a solar system, and would not apply to two solar systems or to two bodies of approximately equal mass revolving around each other, as a universal law should apply.

The neglected focus is the mutual center of repulsion which is the lowest point in the pressure gradient between any two masses. These two oppositely acting foci are the controls which determine the orbits of both masses around each other instead of one mass around the other, which was the apparent limit of Kepler's consideration.

Perhaps Dr. Jackson will explain to me why Kepler and Newton, and all who have followed since then, have shirked this other necessary focus and have given us only the perfectly obvious one.

If Newton had watched that apple compose itself from low potential gases and liquids to high potential solids, saw it fall, and still remained on his job watch-

ing it decompose back again into low potential gases and vapors as it arose, we might have had a complete law of gravitation which would have been a great aid in putting a much-needed foundation under the feet of science during these intervening centuries.

### FAIR TREATMENT ASKED

I am offering again my contribution to what seems to me the un... **[H: Sorry, a couple of lines again missing.]**

WALTER RUSSELL

July, 1930

### END OF QUOTING

Enough for this writing and I believe it is enough for today, we have written at least three times daily for this full week and minds and fingers are scrambled. Save the copies of the articles and we will finish them later.

There is nothing sacred about the theories of Newton or Kepler or Russell. Truth is Truth and all the **arguing about it won't change a thing about it.** Life is sacred, TRUTH is sacred and YOU are sacred—defense of that, simply because it is accepted as "sacred", is the most foolish of ALL! Aho.

## HIS MYSTERIOUS WAYS

*The sunset was shrouded by black clouds. Lightning cracked and torrents of rain fell. From our second-story window I could see stalled cars caught in the flash flood. A lone station wagon struggled through the water and headed up our street. It stopped for a moment in front of our house, then pulled into our driveway. I raced to the door.*

*Two teenage girls stood there. "May I use your phone?" one asked. "I need to call my dad to let him know we're all right."*

*"Sure," I said, and let them in.*

*While I fixed hot cocoa and the girls made their calls, my husband, Paul, paced the kitchen floor. The newspaper office where he worked was flooding and he was waiting to hear from the facility manager. "Norm is at home," Paul said, "and he promised to check in with me. Why hasn't he called?"*

*The girls finished with the phone, and Paul stopped pacing. "My dad told us to wait out the storm here," one teen said as she sipped her cocoa. "He was a little worried about our being in a stranger's house, so I gave him your number. Is that okay?"*

*I nodded, and just then the phone rang. Paul went to answer it. After a few seconds, he returned.*

*"It was Norm all right," he said, "but he didn't want to talk about the office." A strange look came over his face "He wanted to thank me for keeping his daughter and her friend safe."*

From *Guideposts Magazine*

For subscriptions: 39 Seminary Hill Road, Carmel, NY 10512-9902



# The Missing 13th Amendment Or Guess What Those \$&#! Lawyers Did

(Editor's note: The following information on the missing or removed or stolen 13th Amendment to our Constitution was first outlayed by Commander Hatonn almost TWO years ago now. While the story behind this deception is remarkable in itself, the implications of this Amendment's absence OR reinstatement are truly earthshaking—and certainly job-taking to a lot of the crooks currently imbedded like termites throughout our country's various layers of government.

We are reprinting this fascinating exposition both because it is a timely reminder that provides historical background to a writing such as that starting on page 26, as well as because the Patriot Movement quietly in progress **right now** frequently refers to this particular issue and we suspect a lot of our newer readers may enjoy this eye-opening refresher course on the matter of everybody's "favorite" joke subject -- **LAWYERS**.

This writing is extracted from pages 75-97 of JOURNAL #37, called **SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS, TRANSFORMATION OF MAN, THE PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES--VOLUME VIII.**

**8/30/91 #1 HATONN**

## LAWYERS; YOU HAVE LAWYERS!

Oh my, yes you do! However, since you ones fail to know anything about your Constitution—I get to lay another heavy trip on you. How many Amendments do you have? Do you know that it is UNCONSTITUTIONAL FOR A LAWYER TO BE ELECTED TO CONGRESS? WHAT DOES YOUR THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT SAY? Well, NOW it reads:

*"Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction...etc."*

**Ah, but not so. THAT WAS THE 14TH**

**AMENDMENT I JUST CITED. THE ORIGINAL 13TH AMENDMENT READS AS FOLLOWS:**

*"If any citizen of the United States shall accept, claim, receive, or retain any **TITLE OF NOBILITY or HONOUR**, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office, or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince, or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them."* (Emphasis added)

Thank you, David Dodge, Researcher and Alfred Adask, Editor, *AntiShyster*, August, 1991:

These ones also give you a special version of the pledge of allegiance you might consider—for it says what the original MEANT and ceased to be accepted:

*I pledge allegiance to the Constitution of the United States of America, and to the Republic that honors that Constitution, one nation, under God, with Liberty and Justice for all.*

## MISSING 13TH AMENDMENT "TITLES OF NOBILITY" AND "HONOR"

In the winter of 1983, archival research expert David Dodge, and former Baltimore police investigator Tom Dunn, were searching for evidence of government corruption in public records stored in the Belfast Library on the coast of Maine. By chance [H: ?—I think not!], they discovered the library's oldest authentic copy of the Constitution of the United States (printed in 1825). Both men were stunned to see this document **included a 13th Amendment that no longer appears on current copies of the Constitution**. Moreover, after studying the Amendment's language and historical context, they realized the

principal intent of this "missing" 13th Amendment **WAS TO PROHIBIT LAWYERS FROM SERVING IN GOVERNMENT....!**

So began a seven-year, nationwide search for the truth surrounding the most bizarre Constitutional puzzle in American history—the unlawful REMOVAL OF A RATIFIED Amendment from the Constitution of the United States. Since 1983, Dodge and Dunn have uncovered additional copies of the Constitution with the "missing" 13th Amendment **printed in at least eighteen separate publications by ten different states and territories over four decades from 1822 to 1860.**

In June of this year (1991), Dodge uncovered the evidence that this missing 13th Amendment **had indeed been LAWFULLY RATIFIED by the state of Virginia and was therefore an authentic Amendment to the American Constitution**. The evidence is correct and no errors are found—a 13th Amendment restricting lawyers from serving in government **was ratified in 1819 and REMOVED from your Constitution during the tumult of the Civil War—deliberately!**

Since the Amendment was **never LAWFULLY REPEALED, IT IS STILL THE LAW TODAY!** Wouldn't you now guess that the implications are ENORMOUS?

The story of this "missing" Amendment is complex and at times confusing because the political issues and vocabulary of the American Revolution were different from your own. However, there are essentially two issues: **What does the Amendment mean? and, Was the Amendment ratified?** Lets look first at the "meaning".

## MEANING

The "missing" 13th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States reads as above cited.

At first reading, the meaning of this 13th Amendment (also called the "title of nobility" Amendment) seems a bit obscure, unimportant. The references to "nobility", "honour", "emperor", "king", and



"prince" lead you to dismiss this amendment as a petty post-revolution act of spite directed against the British monarchy. But in your modern world of Lady Di and Prince Charles, anti-royalist sentiments seem so archaic and quaint that the Amendment can be ignored. NOT SO!

Consider some real hard evidence of its **historical significance**: First, "titles of nobility" were prohibited in both Article VI of the *Articles of Confederation (1777)* and in *Article I, Sect. 9 of the Constitution of the United States (1788)*; Second, although already prohibited by the Constitution, an additional "title of nobility" amendment was proposed in 1789, again in 1810, and was finally ratified in 1819. Clearly the founding fathers saw such a serious threat in "titles of nobility" and "honors" that anyone receiving them would **FORFEIT THEIR CITIZENSHIP**. (How about Sir Schwarzkopf? and Sir Dr. Kissinger?) Since the government prohibited "titles of nobility" several times over four decades, and went through the amending process (even though "titles of nobility" were already prohibited by the Constitution), it's obvious that the Amendment carried much more significance for your founding fathers than is readily apparent to you today.

### HISTORICAL CONTEXT

To understand the meaning of this "missing" 13th Amendment, you must understand its historical context—the era surrounding the American Revolution (which of course, you are not taught).

You tend to regard the notion of "Democracy" as benign, harmless, and politically unremarkable. But at the time of the American Revolution, King George III and the other monarchies of Europe saw Democracy as an unnatural, ungodly ideological threat, every bit as dangerously radical as Communism. [So, the obvious solution was to turn Democracy and Communism into a method of creating what they wanted in the first place, a Monarchy-Dictatorship, while calling it nice labels.] Just as the 1917 Communist Revolution in Russia [financed by you nice people's bankers just as the so-called Soviet Revolution this week is sponsored and financed by the same nice people in your behalf] spawned other revolutions around the world, the American Revolution provided an example and incentive for people all over the world to overthrow their European monarchies—or so it was interpreted.

Even though the Treaty of Paris ended the Revolutionary War in 1783, the simple fact of your existence threatened the monarchies. The United States stood as a heroic role model for other nations that inspired them to also struggle against oppressive monarchies. The French Revolution (1789-1799) and the Polish national

uprising (1794) were in part encouraged by the American Revolution. Though you stood like a beacon of hope for most of the world, the monarchies regarded the United States as a political "typhoid Mary", the principle source of radical democracy that was destroying monarchies around the world.

The monarchies must have realized that if the principal source of that infection could be destroyed, the rest of the world might avoid the contagion and the monarchies would be saved.

Their survival at stake, the monarchies sought to destroy or subvert the American system of government. Knowing they couldn't destroy you militarily, they resorted to more covert methods of political subversion, employing spies and secret agents skilled in bribery and legal deception—it was, perhaps, the first "cold war". Since governments run on money, politicians run FOR money, and money is the usual enticement to commit treason, much of the monarchy's counter-revolutionary efforts emanated from English banks.

### DON'T BANK ON IT

The essence of banking was once explained by Sir Josiah Stamp, a former president of the Bank of England. I have given this before but it is such a dandy, I shall repeat it: *"The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight of hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin... Bankers own the Earth. Take it away from them but leave them the power to create money, and, with a flick of a pen, they will create enough money to buy it back again.... Take this great power away from them and all great fortunes like mine will disappear and they ought to disappear, for then this would be a better and happier world to live in.... But, if you want to continue to be the slaves of bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let bankers continue to create money and control credit."*

One of the past great abuses of your banking system caused the depression of the 1930's. Today's abuses are causing another and more massive depression than the world has ever known. Current S&L and bank scandals illustrate the on-going relationships between banks, LAWYERS, politicians, and government agencies (look at the current BCCI and BNL scandals running from high government officers to the Presidency itself involved in totally criminal activities) such as the Federal Reserve, the FDIC, and even the CIA. These scandals are the direct result of years of law-breaking by an alliance of bankers and lawyers using their influence and money to corrupt the political process and rob the public. (Think you're not being robbed?

Guess who's going to pay the bill for the excesses of these bailouts?) As Oberli and Dharma track further and deeper into involved parties attached to this present property scam/scandal—they are finding other financial institutions involved and, as named in the investigation, find Salomon Brothers and other financial institutions who are "kaput" and haven't even been made public—no wonder the FDIC and RTC are asking additional BILLIONS.

The systematic robbery of productive individuals by parasitic bankers and lawyers is not a recent phenomenon. This abuse is a human tradition that predates the Bible and spread from Europe to America despite early colonial prohibitions. (Remember the Protocols of Zion? Try the issue of Oct. 1920: No. 13: **"We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the Goyim (non-Jews and including Judeans/Hebrews) with LAWYERS and doctors; the LAWYERS are au courant with all interest...."** and 14: **"But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means we spread ideas that are useful to us, and shape the children's brains as suits us."** And then, 15: **"If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as many WITNESSES AS HE NEEDS TO SAVE HIM FROM HIS JUDGES—UNTIL WE BECOME JUDGES OURSELVES!"**

It is about time to again publish the Protocols, friends, but I have quite a bit of additional updating to do prior to that so let us hold up herein and not get sidetracked from the "missing" 13th Amendment—it is all tied in together, as you might have guessed by now. You may as well consider that there is total integration of the PROTOCOLS OF ZION, the CREMIEUX MANIFESTO, and the epistle emanating from the "PRINCE OF THE JEWS". Isn't it interesting that these were published in a Rothschild magazine? The "Prince of the Jews" was done in 1489 A.D. But then, who would ever think, most especially Gentiles, of connecting these things with other documents emanating from Jewry, or with modern happenings? So be it! [See JOURNAL #24 for Protocols of Zion; ordering information on back page.]

When the first United States Bank was chartered by Congress in 1790, there were only three state banks in existence. At one time, banks were prohibited by law in most states because many of the early settlers were all too familiar with the practices of the European goldsmith banks.

Goldsmith banks were safe-houses used to store client's gold. In exchange for the deposited gold, clients were issued notes (paper money) which were redeemable in gold. The goldsmith bankers quickly suc-



cumbed to the temptation to issue "extra" notes, (unbacked by gold). Why? Because the "extra" notes enriched the bankers by allowing them to buy property with notes for gold that they did not own, gold that did not even exist.

Colonists knew that bankers occasionally printed too much paper money, found themselves over-leveraged, and caused a "run on the bank". If the bankers lacked sufficient gold to meet the demand, the paper money became worthless and common citizens left holding the paper were ruined. Although over-leveraged bankers were sometimes hung, the bankers continued printing extra money to increase their fortunes at the expense of the productive members of society. (The practice continues to this day and offers "sweetheart" loans to bank insiders, and even provides the foundation for deficit spending and your federal government's unbridled growth.)

### PAPER MONEY

If the colonists forgot the lessons of goldsmith bankers, the American Revolution refreshed their memories. To finance the war, Congress authorized the printing of continental bills of credit in an amount not to exceed \$200,000,000. The states issued another \$200,000,000 in paper notes. Ultimately, the value of the paper money fell so low that they were soon traded on speculation from 500 to 1000 paper bills for one coin.

It's then suggested that your Constitution's prohibition against a paper economy—"No State shall... make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a tender in Payment of Debts"—was a tool of the wealthy to be worked to the disadvantage of all others. But only in a "paper" economy can money reproduce itself and increase the claims of the wealthy at the expense of the productive.

"Paper money", said Pelatiah Webster, "polluted the equity of our laws, turned them into engines of oppression, corrupted the justice of our public administration, destroyed the fortunes of thousands who had confidence in it, enervated the trade, husbandry, and manufactures of our country, and went far to destroy the morality of our people."

### CONSPIRACIES

Be patient—it may "seem" that I am not on the same subject but I am.

A few examples of the attempts by the monarchies and banks that almost succeeded in destroying the United States:

According to the *Tennessee Laws* 1715-1820, vol II, p.774, in the 1794 Jay Treaty, the United States agreed to pay 600,000 pounds sterling to King George III, as repa-

rations for the American Revolution (interesting?). The Senate ratified the treaty in **secret session** and ordered that it not be published. When Benjamin Franklin's grandson published it anyway, the exposure and resulting public uproar so angered the Congress that it passed the Alien and Sedition Acts (1798) **SO FEDERAL JUDGES COULD PROSECUTE EDITORS AND PUBLISHERS FOR REPORTING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT.**

Since you had WON the Revolutionary War, why would your Senators agree to pay REPARATIONS to the loser? And why would they agree to pay 600,000 pounds sterling, eleven years AFTER the war ended? It just doesn't seem to make sense does it? Especially in light of the Senate's secrecy and later fury over being exposed, **UNLESS YOU ASSUME YOUR SENATORS HAD BEEN BRIBED TO SERVE THE BRITISH MONARCHY AND BETRAY THE AMERICAN PEOPLE—THAT, DEAR ONES, IS SUBVERSION!**

The United States Bank had been opposed by the Jeffersonians from the beginning, but the Federalists (the pro-monarchy party) won-out in its establishment. The initial capitalization was \$10,000,000—80% of which would be owned by foreign bankers. Since the bank was authorized to lend up to \$20,000,000 (double its paid in capital), it was a profitable deal for both the government and the bankers since they could lend, and collect interest (usury) on, \$10,000,000 THAT DID NOT EXIST.

However, the European bankers outfoxed the government and by 1796, the government owed the bank \$6,200,000 and was forced to sell its shares. (By 1802, your government OWNED NO STOCK IN THE UNITED STATES BANK.)

The sheer power of the banks and their ability to influence representative government by economic manipulation and outright bribery was exposed in 1811, when the people discovered that European banking interests OWNED 80% OF THE BANK. Congress, therefore, refused to renew the bank's charter. This led to the withdrawal of \$7,000,000 in specie by European investors, which in turn, precipitated an economic recession, and the War of 1812.

There are other examples of the monarchie's efforts to subvert or destroy the United States; some are common knowledge, others remain to be disclosed to the public. There is, for example, a book called 2 VA LAW in the Library of Congress Law Library. This is an un-catalogued book in the rare book section that reveals a plan to **OVERTHROW THE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT BY SECRET AGREEMENTS ENGINEERED BY THE LAWYERS.** THAT, DEAR ONES, IS ONE REASON THAT THE 13TH AMENDMENT WAS RATIFIED BY VIRGINIA AND THE NOTIFICATION **LOST IN THE MAIL.** **THERE IS NO PUBLIC**

### RECORD OF THIS BOOK'S EXISTENCE!

Does this sound surprising? Perish the thought of "surprising". The Library of Congress has over 349,402 uncatalogued rare books and 13.9 MILLION UN-CATALOGUED RARE MANUSCRIPTS, LAWS AND RATIFICATIONS! **THERE ARE SECRETS BURIED IN THAT MASS OF DOCUMENTS EVEN MORE ASTONISHING THAN A MISSING CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT, I CAN WELL ASSURE YOU.**

### TITLES OF NOBILITY

In seeking to rule the world and destroy the United States, bankers committed many crimes. Foremost among these crimes were fraud, conversion, and plain old theft. To escape prosecution for their crimes, the bankers did the same thing any career criminal does. They hired and formed alliances with the best LAWYERS and JUDGES money could buy. These alliances, originally forged in Europe (particularly in Great Britain), spread to the colonies, and later into the newly formed United States of America. Just as with Dharma and Oberli's legal case—the adversary lawyer, Mr. Horn, simply removes any papers from the file which can aid and assist the defendants! When discovered, he then threatens all sorts of heinous consequences if his trick is revealed. What is this man's name? I thought you would never ask: It is spelled STEVEN HORN. ONE OF HIS THREATS IS TO "GET THEM" IF THIS INCIDENT IS REVEALED IN ANY OF THIS SO-CALLED "DHARMA'S" WRITINGS. WELL, OLD BUDDY—THEY HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE BUT I DO SUGGEST THAT MR. HORN DOES!

Remember the part of the Protocols about providing witnesses sufficient to win your case? Well, he did that too—but he outsmarted himself. The first hearing came with sufficient "provided" witnesses to swamp the court with liars. But, he had presented a backup case petition which caused the Judge to disallow further proceedings at that time. So, along with the presentation of the City Clerk and City Treasurer as defendant's witnesses, the "liars" did panic and disappear. How handy, though, our attorneys have turned up one or two of them and we shall see how well they like lying NOW.

Despite their criminal foundation, these alliances forged in Europe generated wealth and, ultimately, respectability. Like any modern unit of organized crime, English bankers and lawyers wanted to be admired as "legitimate businessmen". As their criminal fortunes grew so did their usefulness, so the British monarchy legitimized these thieves by granting them **"TITLES OF NOBILITY".**

Historically, the British peerage system referred to knights as "Squires" and to



those who bore the knight's shields as "Esquires". (Isn't this fun?) As lances, shields, and physical violence gave way to more civilized means of theft, the pen grew mightier (and far more profitable) than the sword, and the clever wielders of those pens (bankers and lawyers) came to hold titles of nobility. The most common title was "Esquire" (used, even today, by lawyers!).

### INTERNATIONAL BAR ASSOCIATION

In Colonial America, attorneys trained attorneys but most held no "title of nobility" or "honor". There was no requirement that one be a lawyer to hold the position of district attorney, attorney general, or judge; a citizen's "counsel of choice" was not restricted to a lawyer; there were no state or national bar associations. The only organization that certified lawyers was the International Bar Association (IBA), chartered by the King of England, headquartered in London, and closely associated with the international banking system. Lawyers admitted to the IBA received **the rank "ESQUIRE"—A "TITLE OF NOBILITY"**!

"Esquire" was the principal title of nobility which the 13th Amendment sought to PROHIBIT from the United States. Why? Because the loyalty of "Esquire" lawyers was suspect. Bankers and lawyers with an "Esquire" behind their names were agents of the monarchy, members of an organization whose principal purposes were political, not economic, and regarded with the same wariness that some people today reserve for members of the KGB or the CIA.

Article I, Sect. 9 of the Constitution sought to prohibit the International Bar Association (or any other agency that granted titles of nobility) from operating in America. But the Constitution neglected to specify a penalty, so the prohibition was ignored, and agents of the monarchy continued to infiltrate and influence the government (as in the Jay Treaty and the US Bank charter incidents). Therefore, a "title of nobility" amendment that specified a penalty (loss of citizenship) was proposed in 1789, and again in 1810. The meaning of the amendment is seen in its intent to prohibit persons having titles of nobility and loyalties to foreign governments and bankers from voting, holding public office, or using their skills to subvert the government.

### HONOR

The missing Amendment is referred to as the "title of nobility" Amendment, but the second prohibition against "honour" (honor), may be more significant.

The archaic definition of "honor" (as used when the 13th Amendment was rati-

fied) meant anyone "obtaining or having an advantage or privilege over another". A contemporary example of an "honor" granted to only a few Americans is the privilege of being a judge: Lawyers can be judges and exercise the attendant privileges and powers; non-lawyers CAN NOT.

By prohibiting "honors", the missing Amendment prohibits any advantage or privilege that would grant some citizens an unequal opportunity to achieve or exercise political power. Therefore, the second meaning (intent) of the 13th Amendment is to ensure political equality among all American citizens, by prohibiting anyone, **EVEN GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS, from claiming or exercising a special privilege or power (an "honor") over other citizens.**

This interpretation is quite true, little ones, and would be the key concept in the 13th Amendment. Why? Because, while "titles of nobility" may no longer apply in today's political system, the concept of "honor" remains relevant.

For example, anyone who had a specific "immunity" from lawsuits which were not afforded to all citizens, would be enjoying a separate privilege, an "honor" and would therefore forfeit his right to vote or hold public office. Think of the "immunities" from lawsuits that your judges, lawyers, politicians, and bureaucrats currently enjoy. As another example, think of all the "special interest" legislation your government passes: "special interests" are simply euphemisms for "special privileges" (honors).

### WHAT IF?

If the missing 13th Amendment were to be restored, "special interests" and "immunities" would be rendered unconstitutional. The prohibition against "honors" (privileges) would compel the entire government to operate under the same laws as the citizens of your nation. Without their current personal immunities (honors), your judges and I.R.S. agents would be unable to abuse common citizens without fear of legal liability. If the 13th Amendment were restored, your entire government would have to conduct itself according to the same standards of decency, respect, law, and liability as the rest of the nation. If this Amendment and the term "honor" were applied today, your government's ability to systematically coerce and abuse the public would be all but eliminated. Just IMAGINE!

CAN YOU IMAGINE A GOVERNMENT WITHOUT SPECIAL PRIVILEGES OR IMMUNITIES? How could you even describe it? It would be almost like a government—OF THE PEOPLE—BY THE PEOPLE—AND FOR THE PEOPLE! COULD IT POSSIBLY BE THAT THE FOUNDING FATHERS INTENDED IT BE THAT WAY? IMAGINE: A

GOVERNMENT WHOSE MEMBERS WERE TRULY ACCOUNTABLE TO THE PUBLIC; A GOVERNMENT THAT COULD NOT SYSTEMATICALLY EXPLOIT ITS OWN PEOPLE!

It's unheard of for it got deliberately undone before it could be done—it has never been done before—and you thought a poor soul called Benedict Arnold was a traitor! You have never had a Constitutional government as intended—not ever in the entire history of the world!!!

So here comes the argument: Senator George Mitchell of Maine and the National Archives concede this 13th Amendment was proposed by Congress in 1810. However, they *explain that there were seventeen states when Congress proposed the "title of nobility" Amendment; that ratification required the support of thirteen states, but since only twelve states supported the Amendment, it was not ratified.* The Government Printing Office hops on the bandwagon to agree; it currently prints copies of the *Constitution Of The United States* which include the "title of nobility" Amendment as proposed—but **unratified.**

Even if this 13th Amendment was never ratified, even if research would be flawed and only twelve states voted to ratify the Amendment—wouldn't the possibility be wondrous to imagine? So what am I saying? Am I saying that it was a dream within one vote of historical utopia? No! I am saying that it WAS RATIFIED.

After a break we shall continue to prove it. And, dear ones of America and ones running for office with overwhelming odds against "housecleaning"—**here are your tools to do the sweeping! NOW DO YOU SEE THE VALUE OF A GOOD OLD SPACE CADET WITH X-RAY VISION? IT SURELY DOESN'T SURPRISE ANY OF YOU THAT THIS PARTICULAR AMENDMENT WOULD "GET LOST"? SO BE IT.**

**8/30/91 #2 HATONN**

### PARADISE FOUND?

Again, I give humble thanks and appreciation to David Dodge and Alfred Adask for jobs well done!

In 1789, The House of Representatives compiled a list of possible Constitutional Amendments, some of which would ultimately become your Bill of Rights. The House proposed seventeen; the Senate reduced the list to twelve. During this process Senator Tristrain Dalton (Mass.) proposed an Amendment seeking to prohibit and provide a penalty for any American accepting a "title of Nobility" (RG 46 Records of the U.S.



Senate). Although it wasn't passed, this was the first time a "title of nobility" amendment was proposed.

Twenty years later, in January, 1810, Senator Reed proposed another "Title of Nobility" Amendment (*History of Congress, Proceedings of the Senate*, p. 529-530). On April 27, 1810, the Senate voted to pass this 13th Amendment by a vote of 26 to 1; the House resolved in the affirmative 87 to 3; and the following resolve was sent to the states for ratification:

*"If any citizen of the United States shall Accept, claim, receive or retain any title of nobility or honour, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them."*

The Constitution requires three-quarters of the states to ratify a proposed amendment before it may be added to the Constitution. When Congress proposed the "Title of Nobility" Amendment in 1810, there were seventeen states, thirteen of which would have to ratify for the Amendment to be adopted. Accord-

ing to the National Archives, the following is a list of the twelve states that ratified, and their dates of ratification.

*(Herein please note that the 16th (income tax) Amendment was truly never ratified! But here you have one which was truly ratified with proof thereof—and it was secretly heisted from your Constitution—are you getting a bit upset yet?)*

Maryland, Dec. 25, 1810  
Kentucky, Jan. 31, 1811  
Ohio, Jan. 31, 1811  
Delaware, Feb. 2, 1811  
Pennsylvania, Feb. 6, 1811  
New Jersey, Feb. 13, 1811  
Vermont, Oct. 24, 1811  
Tennessee, Nov. 21, 1811  
Georgia, Dec. 13, 1811  
North Carolina, Dec. 23, 1811  
Massachusetts, Feb. 27, 1812  
New Hampshire, Dec. 10, 1812

NOW WATCH THE "NOW" USUAL SLEIGHT OF HAND AND FOOTWORK FOR IT HAS BECOME THE MODUS OPERANDI WHEN THE GOING GETS TIGHT: **Before the thirteenth state could ratify, the WAR OF 1812 BROKE OUT WITH ENGLAND.** By the time the

war ended in 1814, **THE BRITISH HAD BURNED THE CAPITOL, THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS, AND MOST OF THE RECORDS OF THE FIRST 38 YEARS OF GOVERNMENT.** I'm sure the connection between the proposed "title of nobility" amendment which would close England out of the US government forever, and the War of 1812 **BECOMES SELF-EVIDENT!** You have entered massive wars for far less—like Desert Storm in Iraq.

Four years later, on December 31, 1817, the House of Representatives resolved that President Monroe inquire into the status of this Amendment because all sorts of "strange" things were beginning to happen in your government. In a letter dated Feb. 6, 1818, President Monroe reported to the House that Secretary of State Adams had written to the governors of Virginia, South Carolina and Connecticut to tell them that the proposed Amendment had been ratified by twelve States and rejected by two (New York and Rhode Island), and asked the governors to notify him of their legislature's position. (House Document No. 76)

(This, and other letters written by the President and the Secretary of State during the month of February, 1818, note





only that the proposed Amendment had not YET been ratified. **However, these letters would later become crucial because, in the absence of additional information, they would be interpreted to mean that the amendment was never ratified.)**

On February 28, 1818, Secretary of State Adams reported the rejection of the Amendment by South Carolina (House Doc. No. 129). There are no further entries regarding the ratification of the 13th Amendment in the Journals of Congress; whether Virginia ratified is neither confirmed nor denied. Likewise, a search through the executive papers of Governor Preston of Virginia does not reveal any correspondence from Secretary of State Adams. **(However, there is a journal entry in the Virginia House that the Governor presented the House with an official letter and documents from Washington within a time frame that includes receipt of Adams' letter.)** Again, however, no evidence of ratification; none of denial.

Whoopee! However, on March 10, 1819, the Virginia legislature passed Act No. 280 (Virginia Archives of Richmond, "misc." file, p. 299 for micro-film): **"Be it enacted by the General Assembly, that there shall be published an edition of the Laws of this Commonwealth in which shall be contained the following matters, that is to say; the Constitution of the (u)nited States and the amendments thereto...."** This act was the specific legislated instructions on what was, by law, to be included in the republication (a special edition) of the Virginia Civil Code. The Virginia Legislature had already agreed that all Acts were to go into effect on the same day—the day that the Civil Code was to be republished. Therefore, the 13th Amendment's official **DATE OF RATIFICATION WOULD BE DATE OF RE-PUBLICATION OF THE VIRGINIA CIVIL CODE: MARCH 12, 1819!!!**

The Delegates knew Virginia was the last of the 13 States that were necessary for the ratification of the 13th Amendment. They also knew there were powerful forces allied against this ratification so they took **extraordinary measures to make sure that it was published in sufficient quantity (4,000 copies were ordered, almost triple their usual order), and instructed the printer to send a copy to President James Monroe as well as James Madison and Thomas Jefferson. (The printer, Thomas Ritchie, was bonded. He was required to be extremely accurate in his research and his printing, or he would forfeit his bond.)**

**IN THIS FASHION, VIRGINIA ANNOUNCED THE RATIFICATION: BY PUB-**

## **LICATION AND DISSEMINATION OF THE THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION.**

Some argue that there is question as to whether Virginia ever formally notified the Secretary of State that they had ratified this 13th Amendment. Some have argued that because such notification was not received (or at least, not recorded), the Amendment was therefore not legally ratified. However, printing by a legislature is *prima facie* evidence of ratification.

Further, there is no Constitutional requirement that the Secretary of State, or anyone else, be officially notified to complete the ratification process. The Constitution only requires that three-fourths of the states ratify for an Amendment to be added to the Constitution. If three-quarters of the states ratify, the Amendment is passed. Period. The Constitution is otherwise silent on what procedure should be used to announce, confirm, or communicate the ratification of amendments.

Knowing they were the last state necessary to ratify the Amendment, the Virginians had every right to announce their own and the nation's ratification of the Amendment by publishing it in a special edition of the Constitution, and so they did.

Word of Virginia's 1819 ratification spread throughout the states and both Rhode Island and Kentucky published the new Amendment in 1822. Ohio first published in 1824. Maine ordered 10,000 copies of the Constitution with the 13th Amendment to be printed for use in the schools in 1825, and again in 1831 for the Census Edition. *Indiana Revised Laws* of 1831 published the 13th Article on p. 20. Northwestern Territories published in 1833. Ohio published in 1831 and 1833. Then came the Wisconsin Territory in 1839; Iowa Territory in 1843; Ohio again, in 1848; Kansas Statutes in 1855; and Nebraska Territory six times in a row from 1855 to 1860.

So far, Dodge has identified eleven different states or territories that printed the Amendment in twenty separate publications over forty-one years. And more editions including this 13th Amendment are sure to be discovered for they ARE THERE WAITING!

So—you might be able to convince some of the people, or maybe even all of them, for a little while, that this 13th Amendment was never ratified. Maybe you can show them that the ten legislatures which ordered it published eighteen times (known) consisted of ignorant politicians who don't know their amendments from their...ahh, articles. You might even be able to convince the public that your forefathers never meant to

"outlaw" public servants who pushed people around and accepted bribes or special favors to "look the other way". Maybe. But before you do, there is a lot of evidence to be explained.

## **THE AMENDMENT DISAPPEARS**

In 1829, the following note appears on p. 23, Vol. 1 of the *New York Revised Statutes*:

"In the edition of the *Laws of the U.S.* before referred to, there is an amendment printed as article 13, prohibiting citizens from accepting titles of nobility or honor, or presents, offices, etc., from foreign nations. But, by a message of the president of the United States of the 4th of February, 1818, in answer to a resolution of the House of Representatives, it **appears** that this amendment had been ratified only by 12 states, and therefore had not been adopted. See vol. iv of the printed papers of the 1st session of the 15th congress, No. 76." (Emphasis added.) In 1854, a similar note appeared in the *Oregon Statutes*. Both notes refer to the *Laws of the United States*. 1st vol. p. 73/74.

It's not yet clear whether the 13th Amendment was published in *Laws of the United States*, 1st Vol., prematurely, by accident, in anticipation of Virginia's ratification, or as part of a plot to discredit the Amendment by making it appear that only twelve States had ratified. Whether the *Laws of the United States* Vol. 1 (carrying the 13th Amendment) was re-called or made-up is unknown. In fact, it's not even clear that the specified volume was actually printed—the Law Library of the Library of Congress has no record of its existence.

However, because the notes' authors reported no further references to the 13th Amendment after the Presidential letter of February, 1818, they apparently assumed the ratification process had ended in failure at that time. If so, they neglected to seek information on the Amendment after 1818, or at the state level, and therefore missed the evidence of Virginia's ratification. This opinion—assuming that the Presidential letter of Feb. 1818, was the last word on the Amendment—has persisted to this day.

In 1849, Virginia decided to revise the 1819 *Civil Code of Virginia* (which had contained the 13th Amendment for 30 years). It was at that time that one of the code's revisers (**A LAWYER NAMED PATTON**) wrote to the Secretary of the Navy, William B. Preston, asking if this Amendment had been ratified or appeared by mistake. (A most interesting resource for information at any circumstance.)

Preston wrote to J.M. Clayton, the



Secretary of State, who replied that this Amendment was not ratified by a sufficient number of States. This conclusion was based on the information that Secretary of State J.Q. Adams had provided the House of Representatives in 1818, BEFORE Virginia's ratification in 1819. **(Funny thing—and take careful note: today, the Congressional Research Service tells anyone asking about this 13th Amendment this same story: that only twelve states, not the requisite thirteen, had ratified. Skunks in the woodpile?)**

Note, however, that despite Clayton's opinion, the Amendment continued to be published in various states and territories for at least another eleven years (the last known publication was in the Nebraska Territory in 1860).

Once again the 13th Amendment was caught in the riptides of American politics. South Carolina seceded from the Union in December of 1860, signalling the onset of the Civil War. In March, 1861, President Abraham Lincoln was inaugurated.

Later in 1861, another proposed amendment, also numbered thirteen, was signed by President Lincoln. This was the only **proposed** amendment that was ever signed by a president. That resolve to amend read: **"ARTICLE THIRTEEN, No amendment shall be made to the constitution which will authorize or give to Congress the power to abolish or interfere, within any State, with the domestic institutions thereof, including that of persons held to labor or service by the laws of said State."** (In other words, President Lincoln had signed a resolve that would have permitted slavery, and upheld states' rights.) Only one State, Illinois, ratified this proposed amendment before the Civil War broke out in 1861.

In the tumult of 1865, the original 13th Amendment was finally removed from your Constitution. On January 31, another 13th Amendment (which prohibited slavery in Sect. 1 and ended states' rights in Sect. 2) was proposed. On April 9, the Civil War ended with General Lee's surrender. On April 14, President Lincoln (who, in 1861, had signed the proposed Amendment that would have allowed slavery and states rights) was **assassinated**. On December 6, the "new" 13th Amendment loudly prohibiting slavery (and quietly surrendering states rights to the federal government) was ratified, replacing and effectively erasing the original 13th Amendment that had prohibited "titles of nobility" and "honors". Wasn't that about as clever as you can get?

#### SIGNIFICANCE OF REMOVAL

To create the present oligarchy (**rule by LAWYERS**) which you now endure,

the lawyers first **had to remove the 13th "titles of nobility" Amendment that might otherwise have kept them in check**. In fact, it was not until after the Civil War and after the disappearance of the 13th Amendment that the newly developing bar associations began working diligently to create a system wherein lawyers took on a title of privilege and nobility as "Esquires" and received the "honor" of offices and positions (like district attorney or judge) that **only** lawyers may now hold. By virtue of these titles, honors, and special privileges, lawyers have assumed political and economic advantages over the majority of U.S. citizens. Through these privileges, they have nearly established a two-tiered citizenship in this nation where a majority may vote, but only a minority (lawyers) may run for political office. This two-tiered citizenship is clearly contrary to Americans' political interests, the nation's economic welfare, and the Constitution's egalitarian spirit.

The significance of the 13th Amendment and its deletion from the Constitution is this: Since the amendment was never lawfully nullified, it is **still** in full force and effect and is the Law of the land. If public support is awakened, this missing Amendment would provide a legal basis to challenge many existing laws and court decisions previously made by lawyers who were unconstitutionally elected or appointed to their positions of power; it might even mean the removal of lawyers from your current government system.

At the very least, this missing 13th Amendment demonstrates that two centuries ago, lawyers were recognized as enemies of the people and nation. Some things never change.

#### THOSE WHO CANNOT RECALL HISTORY - - -

In his farewell address, George Washington warned of "...change by usurpation; for though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed."

In 1788, Thomas Jefferson proposed that you have a Declaration of Rights similar to Virginia's. Three of his suggestions were "freedom of commerce against monopolies, trial by jury in ALL cases" and "no suspensions of the habeas corpus."

No doubt Washington's warning and Jefferson's ideas were dismissed as redundant by those who knew the law. Who would have dreamed your legal system would become a monopoly against freedom when that was one of the primary causes for the rebellion against

King George III?

Yet, the denial of trial by jury is now commonplace in your courts, and habeas corpus, for crimes against the state, suspended. (By crimes against the state, I refer to "political crimes" where there is no injured party and the corpus delicti—evidence—is equally imaginary.)

I had a document handed into Dharma's hands not 15 minutes ago from the Christic Institute, entitled *Avirgan v. Hull Update*.

It starts off (and I shall write just a tiny portion): ***Ruling disregards evidence, denies right to trial by jury. On June 18 three judges of the 11th Circuit appeals court refused to reinstate Avirgan v. Hull, a civil racketeering lawsuit charging 29 members of a criminal racketeering enterprise with murder, destruction of property, drug trafficking, gun smuggling, money laundering and other crimes. The judges upheld two decisions handed down by Judge James Lawrence King of Miami: An order granting "summary judgements" in favor of the defendants and a subsequent ruling ordering the Christic Institute, General Counsel Daniel Sheehand and Plaintiffs Tony Avirgan and Martha Honey to pay more than \$1 million in punitive fines for allegedly filing the lawsuit "in bad faith". The Institute has asked all 11 judges of the appellate court to review the decision. If necessary, we plan to appeal to the Supreme Court.....***

Just a bit more from this same case: ***Judge King's decision to halt proceedings shortly before the trial's scheduled opening date predicated on an argument unprecedented in law: that plaintiffs are NOT ENTITLED TO THEIR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHT TO A TRIAL BY JURY UNLESS THEY SUBMIT ALL OF THEIR EVIDENCE TO THE JUDGE IN ADMISSIBLE FORM BEFORE THE TRIAL BEGINS.***

It goes on and on but I haven't space here to handle that subject also. In other words, however, you have to have and prove each of the accusations to the "judge" BEFORE the lawsuit can be filed. Grounds for objection: ***"A judge is prohibited from this conduct when a plaintiff has formally demanded a trial by jury."***

The authority to create monopolies was judge-made law by Supreme Court Justice John Marshall, et al, during the early 1800's; Judges (and lawyers) granted to themselves the power to declare the acts of the People "un-Constitutional", waited until their decision was grandfathered, and then granted themselves a monopoly by creating the Bar Associations.



Although Art. VI of the U.S. Constitution mandates that executive orders and treaties are binding upon the states ("...and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding."), the Supreme Court has held that the Bill of Rights is not binding upon the states, and thereby resurrected many of the complaints enumerated in the Declaration of Independence, exactly as Thomas Jefferson foresaw in "Notes on the State of Virginia", Query 17, p. 161, 1784:

*"Our rulers will become corrupt, our people careless...the time for fixing every essential right on a legal basis is [now] while our rulers are honest, and ourselves united. From the conclusion of this war we shall be going downhill. It will not then be necessary to resort every moment to the people for support. They will be forgotten, therefore, and their rights disregarded. They will forget themselves, but in the sole faculty of making money and will never think of uniting to effect a due respect for their rights. The shackles, therefore, which shall not be knocked off at the conclusion of this war, will remain on us long, will be made heavier and heavier, till our rights shall revive or expire in a convulsion."*

So, you await the inevitable convulsion.

Only two questions remain: Will you fight to revive your rights? Or will you meekly submit as your last remaining rights expire, surrendered to the courts, and perhaps to a "New World Order"?

There was an addendum to this information which must be added: Documentation has been sent as to five more editions of statutes that include the Constitution and the missing 13th Amendment.

These editions were printed by: Ohio, 1819; Connecticut (one of the states that voted against ratifying the Amendment), 1835; Kansas, 1861; and the Colorado Territory, 1865 and 1867.

These finds are important because: 1) they offer independent confirmation of these claims; and 2) they extend the known dates of publication from Nebraska, 1860 (Dodge's most recent find and herein mentioned as such), to Colorado in 1867.

The most intriguing discovery was the 1867 Colorado Territory edition which includes **both the "missing" 13th Amendment AND the current 13th Amendment (freeing the slaves), on the same page. The current 13th Amendment is listed as the 14th Amendment in the 1867 Colorado edition.**

Now in appreciation for this material I ask reprinting of the following:

*This investigation has followed a labyrinthine path that started with the questions about how our courts evolved from a temple of the Bill of Rights to the current star chamber and whether this situation had anything to do with retiring chief Justice Burger's warning that we were "about to lose our Constitution". My seven year investigation has been fruitful beyond belief; the information on the missing 13th Amendment is only a "drop in the bucket" of the information I have discovered. Still, the research continues, and by definition, is never truly complete.*

*If you will, please check your state's archives and libraries to review any copies of the Constitution printed prior to the Civil War, or any books containing prints of the Constitution before 1870. If you locate anything related to this project we would appreciate hearing from you so we may properly fulfill this effort of research. Please send your comments or discoveries to:*

**David M. Dodge, P.O. Box 985, Taos, New Mexico 87571.**

Please, you other researchers, like Patrick B.—get on this and share up what you find. You will only turn this nation around through the LAW AND IT IS ALL THERE IF YOU BUT UNCOVER AND RECOVER IT. SALU.

I have only one more tid-bit to dump on you in the "you are had" category for this writing: In uncovering the mess with the conspiracy regarding Santa Barbara Savings/RTC/Bank of America fraud and deceit involving Dharma and Oberli—it is uncovered that the following practice is common and takes place with the RTC in massive proportion these days: A bank, say, Bank of America, buys from the RTC, Santa Barbara Savings—BUT—THEY ONLY GET THE GOOD ASSETS AND THE RTC (YOU-THE-PEOPLE) CARRY ALL LOSSES AND CONTESTED PROPERTY. IN OTHER WORDS IT IS COMPLETELY PRE-ARRANGED THAT THE BANK(ERS) GET ALL THE ASSETS AND YOU TAKE THE DEBTS! GOOD-LUCK, WORLD! Note that this property in question is already overshadowed by expenses against its value two to one from litigation—but in the end you-the-people will hold the bag. By the way, once again, there is found to be a deadline (which is hidden from view) in which you must file an (unknown) form by a certain date or you are forever barred from any claim. Is it not about time you do something about this fraud and plague upon your lands?

I further wish to acknowledge a publication which I admire greatly for it is **DEDICATED TO RAISING HELL FOR LAWYERS!** If you have a good story

please send it to them—we'll get around to it, too. If you can write, if you've got a personal story about the legal system to tell, an essay to publish on injustice, or a letter to the editor, they want it. They can't pay you for it—but freedom is worthy of giving unity. The editor urges you to write and not pussyfoot around—don't let the system scare you into silence—name names, send photo copies of relevant documents, pictures of yourself or the principal parties, and say what's in your heart as well as what's in your legal dictionary. They look for documents anywhere from letter-size on up to 2,000 word essays (Well, ours is about 300,000 words, so guess it will have to be in shorthand!).

**YOU CAN CHANGE THINGS IF YOU WANT TO—OR YOU CAN SIT AND WAIT AND IT WON'T MATTER ANY MORE.**

**THESE PEOPLE CALL THEIR PUBLICATION: AntiShyster, 9794 Forest Lane, Suite 159, Dallas, Texas 75243. 1-800-477-5508. Their slogan: IT'S NATIONAL ATTORNEY WEEK—TAKE A SHYSTER TO LYNCH.**

In the meanwhile, anyone wanting to write up this particular case in point—we will be delighted! We are most happy to give a whole bunch of names and places. You are going to find the same ones that continually pop up in the news—Bush, Reagan, Shea & Gould, Salomon Bros, etc. The network is so massive that a "clean sweep" with your Constitutional broom is all that will do it. God Bless!

Hatonn to clear.

*It could probably  
be shown by facts  
and figures that  
there is no  
distinctly native  
American  
criminal class  
except Congress.*

**-- Mark Twain**



# *Our Sordid Government At Work:*

## *Statement Of POW Involvement*

### *By Col. James "Bo" Gritz*

[Editor's note: With all the information and writings presented elsewhere in this issue of CONTACT -- see pages 6 and 19 and 26 -- on the shady dealings of Commerce Secretary Ron Brown with respect to Vietnam and our POW-MIAs, we thought it only logical to reprint this revealing testimony by "Bo" Gritz.

Moreover, we wouldn't want to "slight" Senator John FORBES Kerry, D-MA, who served as Chairman of this Senate Select Committee On POW And MIA Affairs and frequently used the Committee as a forum to encourage the lifting of the trade embargo with Vietnam and call for normalization of relations.

Why dwell on the name of FORBES? Well, Colliers International, one of the world's largest -- \$\$\$ -- real estate operations heavily involved in commercial developments in Vietnam, just happens to have C. Stewart FORBES as chief executive officer, cousin to Sen. John FORBES Kerry. Oh, what sordid webs the crooks in high places have woven! ]

#### JAMES GRITZ POW INVOLVEMENT

THIS STATEMENT WAS PREPARED BY BO GRITZ FOR PRESENTATION ON 23 NOVEMBER 1992 BEFORE THE U.S. SENATE SELECT COMMITTEE ON POW-MIA AFFAIRS DEPOSITION STAFF AND IS TO BE OFFERED INTO THE OFFICIAL RECORD. THE TEXT OF THIS DOCUMENT IS THE TRUTH, SO HELP ME GOD, AS I KNOW IT TO BE: ATTESTED TO BY MY SIGNATURE ON THE 22nd PAGE THIS 23rd DAY OF NOVEMBER 1992 IN THE CITY OF SPRINGFIELD, VA.

#### OVERVIEW

I have outlined my involvement in POW-MIA matters in the 22 pages that follow using operation (OPN) titles to separate events and times. It is my studied opinion over the past 12 years that responsible officials within the Executive Branch of the U.S. Government (USG) knowingly abandoned U.S. Prisoners of War (POW) held by Communist powers as a result of World War I, World War II, Korea, and Southeast Asia.

I believe that presidents up through and including George Bush have known that Americans were left alive and, in violation of law, these high officials and certain of their appointed subordinates have continued and perpetrated a cover up of this reality. I believe certain members of the U.S. Congress have aided in the oppression and diversion of critical information that could have revealed a fullness of truth long ago. I am convinced there exists a mindset in most USG offices that everything possible must be done to discredit the living POW movement and those that support it.

It may not be economically or politically expedient for the USG to deal with the POW issue in real terms, but I am certain it is right. It may provide excellent photo opportunities, but it is my view that for U.S. officials to look interested posing with Communist officials before stacks of old uniforms and equipment is an insult to the heroes who once were a part of it. The fact is that the Communists in Laos, for whatever and all the reasons, did not return our POWs! The fact is that the Vietnamese held Americans after 1973. The fact is that Americans were sent to Russia that have not been returned. "Accounting" is a term used in reference to things, like boots, helmets, pistols, et al. Our POW/MIAs should be returned! STOP THE BUSHLIP AND GET TO THE HEART OF THE MATTER - HERE AND THERE!

#### OPN LIBERATOR

I was asked in October 1978 by the Deputy Director, Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Lt. Gen. Harold R. Aaron, to go in search of U.S. prisoners of war thought to still be held against their will by Communists in Southeast Asia. At the time, I was assigned to the U.S. Army Element, Office of the Secretary of Defense, as a Chief of Congressional Relations (DSAA). I retired from active duty in February 1979 for the specific purpose of resolving this political dispute.

General Eugene Tighe, Director, DIA, requested H. Ross Perot sponsor a private effort to determine whether or not any U.S. POWs were left alive. Perot called me to his EDS, Dallas office in April 1979. He instructed me accordingly: "I want you to go

over there and see everyone you have to see, do all the things you need to do. You come back and tell me there aren't any American prisoners left alive. I don't believe it and I'm not interested in bones." Col. Arthur D. "Bull" Simons was there. In contrast to Perot, he told me: "I'm going to plan the operation and you're going to execute it." I left for Asia immediately. Bull Simons died while I was away.

I went overseas hoping to prove that all our POWs were home. I came back convinced that they were still alive. Everywhere I went in Asia, people I knew who were actively engaged in intelligence operations were certain we had failed to bring them out. Col. Frank Collins was one of the most convincing. He was the senior Defense Attaché. Frank said that he consolidated reports from the entire East Asia region. He was positive American POWs had been abandoned. He offered Nguyen Giang as one example. Giang was in a refugee camp, having escaped from Vietnam. He said he was with 49 American POWs only months before. Two of the POWs had died. Giang buried them. The others were still alive at the time of his escape. The Americans were being held at Tan Lop, a camp near the Red River, north of Hanoi.

I reported the results to Perot and recommended that we make Giang available for interrogation by electronic and chemical means for verification of his claim. Perot telephoned Gen. Tighe and requested that Tighe bring Giang to the USA. Tighe wrote a memo to Secretary of Defense Harold Brown making the request. Brown forwarded the recommendation to Secretary of State Cyrus Vance. A month later, Vance wrote a note to Brown turning down the appeal. These documents have since been denied by the Executive Branch, but they were written and I have copies. I returned to SEA for more convincing evidence. Patrols were launched into Laos to suspected POW holding areas using forces loyal to Gen. Vang Pao (CIA mercenary chief Military Region II -- Laos during the war). One of the units returned with a positive sighting of 30 U.S. POWs at Nhommarath, Laos. Satellite photography



confirmed "30 non-Asians by measurable shadow" and a figure 52 made in the ground to be visible by air. The *Nhommarath* report became *Top Secret — Special Intelligence!* Admiral Jerry O. Tuttle told me that he briefed President-elect Reagan on the finding in the West wing of the White House in January 1981. The information was so sensitive I was told by Tuttle "never to even say the word *Nhommarath*!"

### **OPN VELVET HAMMER**

I formed a pilot team in Florida to begin initial planning for a possible private sector rescue effort. I had maintained liaison with Ann Mills Griffith who was director of the League of Families since my first trip to Southeast Asia when it appeared POWs were still there. Ann made two trips to our base. I had been told by Admiral Tuttle in his Pentagon office to stand down. He stated, "President Reagan is excited and intends to make the rescue using Delta Force." I questioned the acceptable risk of the new president invading Laos in the wake of the Iran raid and criticism of Russia in Afghanistan. I used the planes being turned around during the Bay of Pigs as an example. Tuttle assured me, "The planes will not be turned around in this case!" Still I was concerned that politics would get between us and our POWs.

Ann brought George Brooks with her to the Overstreet Ranch where we had assembled those asked to be part of Velvet Hammer. Brooks offered to write a check for \$20,000 to help keep the effort together. Gordon Wilson, my executive officer, handled all funding. I didn't feel right about accepting money from a "Family" member, but George was insistent. As I recall he arranged through Gordon to make the check payable to the Special Forces Association. The time soon came at the termination *OPN GRAND EAGLE* when Ann, with George always faithful, would become adverse to those who support the "living POW movement". This was because things didn't go Ann's way. They have been acutely critical of my operations and George has even said that I asked him for \$250,000 to bring his son home. That is a total lie and absolute fabrication. George knew perfectly well from information given to him by Ann that Velvet Hammer was oriented only towards *Nhommarath* and we had no idea who might be there. Col. Earl Hopper, former director of the League, can verify the truth. Both Hopper and I questioned Brooks at the Crystal City Stouffer Hotel concerning the money Brooks had donated. Brooks clearly said he had no problem with Gordon's accountability. I state for the record that I have never sought funds from any POW family, nor led them to believe in any way that we were going on a mission to rescue their specific missing loved one.

We held the team together for as long as possible and then sent all except the most critical personnel home. Gordon told me that Brooks even helped with the transportation. I went to Ft. Bragg and learned that Delta was indeed gearing up for the rescue. Still I was concerned the Reagan staff would not be willing to take the risk of sending an official military force into Laos. The Thais wouldn't actively support such an overt launch so the heliborne force would have to infiltrate using a high risk corridor across Vietnam. I wrote a Top Secret memo to President Reagan outlining a private sector alternative. The message was delivered to National Security Advisor Richard Allen on 30 March 1981, the day President Reagan was shot! I was told that Haig was outraged that such an option existed. I was warned by Tuttle to watch out for a witch hunt and protect my sources. Tuttle said he was recommending to Lt. Gen. Philip Gast, JCS Operations chief, that I be brought back on active duty for the operation.

I sent what remained of Velvet Hammer personnel home. Admiral Tuttle called me at my Los Angeles home on May 20th and said that the next day's *Washington Post* would carry a front page story stating that CIA mercenaries were sent into Laos looking for POWs, but found none. The planes had been turned around!

### **OPN GRAND EAGLE**

Next, I was contacted by Jerry King, officer in charge of the *Intelligence Support Activity*. Even the initials "ISA" were classified because Congress knew nothing of the organization which was headquartered in Arlington Hall under the code letters "TCA". King wanted to continue Velvet Hammer under the new designation, *Grand Eagle*. I was to establish a network throughout Asia to gather information. Part of the operation was to focus on photographing POWs in captivity using ground units. I met with Gen. Vang Pao in LA and arranged to use Col. Soubane's troops. A four man training team was assembled in October to prepare the ground recon units for launch in December. Former Special Forces Master Sergeant J.D. Bath was the training team leader. Scott Barnes was an unfortunate add on!

Barnes identified himself as a close personal friend of Gen. Vang Pao. Barnes said he had worked in the Army Security Agency during the Vietnam war and had met Vang Pao at a special forces camp. Barnes was present, but aside during the Vang Pao meeting. I had no reason to doubt Barnes. He had no operational talent, but said that Vang Pao wanted him to go along to monitor our relations with Soubane. The general's letter to Soubane instructed him to provide men for opera-

tional cost only, but Soubane was prone toward profit taking. It made sense that Vang Pao might want someone he trusted to oversee the operation. ISA said "NO". Their records check found him to be a flake who was dropped from military service as "unsuitable". I protested since Barnes would have no operational responsibilities. They relented — I'm sorry to say.

Bill Macris (MI specialist) punched Barnes in the nose one week into the field mission. Barnes was returned immediately to the States. He did not go into Laos. He did not photograph POWs. None of these claims came up until long after the mission was over. What Barnes did tell Rob Ostrow of the *L.A. Times* was that I had sent him with Ed Wilson to Thailand to train for an assassination of President Reagan!

I was slated to go into Laos to photograph American POWs in December 1981. Instead, Jerry King put the mission on hold and called me to D.C. Admiral Alan Paulson had replaced Jerry Tuttle. A bureaucratic tug-o-war developed. King told me that Paulson was trying to pull in ISA's POW authority. Paulson was complaining that I had "too much visibility" to be a principal field agent. King said that Paulson suggested that I function within in the agency as a staff assistant. House Foreign Affairs, POW subcommittee Chairman Robert Dornan had called a hearing to question both Paulson and CIA deputy, Admiral Bobby Ray Inman about inner-agency problems in POW field operations. I was asked to meet with Admiral Inman. There was conflict over who had final POW operational control. King said that DIA was only a coordinating agency — not an approving authority. Inman said he would contact me before Christmas with a decision. King called on 4 January to say that "Grand Eagle was to be put on the shelf as if it never existed. Too many bureaucrats in Washington didn't want to see live Americans returned!" King said he was empowered to have me returned to active military status as his deputy.

Ann Griffith called. She said Admiral Paulson wanted to continue Grand Eagle under his auspices and that he would soon be contacting me. Ann was very excited. Jerry King telephoned warning me about Paulson. King stated that Paulson only intended to completely dismantle the net so that no future operations would be possible. King indicated further covert support. Paulson was angry when I turned down his proposal. He contacted J.D. Bath and told him I had gone crazy and wouldn't cooperate with ongoing efforts. He convinced J.D. to meet with DIA rep Pat Hirt and divulge what he knew of our operation. Ann Mills was furious. I didn't feel it appropriate to share with her all that had happened between Paulson, King, Inman



and myself. From that moment forward, Ann became critical of all I did. Let there be no doubt — Ann Mills has full access to DIA POW data.

### **OPN LAZARUS**

Using the assets and resources already in place, I prepared to launch Operation Lazarus. Fred O'Green, CEO Litton Industries, was supporting the mission with night vision and nuclear fire control communications devices. He informed me that continuation of the mission was meeting resistance in the Pentagon. I acknowledged problems with Paulson. O'Green confirmed that Paulson was the choke point. I asked, "Is the mission on or off?" O'Green said he would confirm things on his end and let me know. The next day I received word that we had a green light.

We spent from August 1982 until November overseas setting up the operation within Thailand. I had 10 potential targets from ISA/CIA to check for POW presence. It was important to define which of three Lao resistance groups had the highest potential for mission success. We worked with Phoumi Nosavan, Vang Pao and Kong Le organizations. Gordon Wilson briefed President Reagan on the operation in the Santa Barbara White House. Gordon coordinated through the U.S. Embassy in Bangkok.

We made two precursory patrols into Laos in November and December 1982. A decision was made to conduct our main operation using Kong Le's people. A guerrilla organization was trained in the use of HF radios, codes, cameras, and special reconnaissance techniques. The commander, General Kham Bou Phimasen, agreed to survey the target sites and communicate any positive findings. Gary Goldman and I had spent more than a month in Laos.

Scott Weekly had been operating a radio relay station through Esso at Khon Khan, Thailand. A CIA liaison informed him that we would not be allowed to reenter Laos even if POWs were found. He said higher authorities had feared our capture and compromise. That prediction turned out to be true.

On 10 January 1983, we received confirmation that one of the targets contained live U.S. POWs. I was told by O'Green that operational funds had been cut off and no return was authorized. When I proposed to sell one of the "boxes" we were cleared to return. Scott Weekly, Gary Goldman and I re-entered Laos 30 January 1983 with the purpose of rescuing U.S. POWs. We spent the next 30 days toward that end. We received messages from the CIA to return immediately. One message said that if we did not "stop and return — all support is off!" Our mission was compromised within

the United States and international attention made it extremely difficult to return safely to Thailand. I was charged by the Thai authorities with operating a high powered radio and fined. A State Department rep named Mulkey came to us saying he was there to help, but wasn't cleared for any POW conversation. The team returned to the U.S. in March 1983. ISA personnel reported they were instructed that it was life and death that they find us and maintain a fix on our location. I believe Jerry King may have been right!

Upon return to LAX, we were met at the plane by FBI agent Fred "Rusty" Capps. Who was there to give us swift and direct transportation home. He was concerned about sensitive equipment, until assured that everything would arrive in the U.S. secure and separate. Persons from the Munitions Control Board wanted an interview, but Capps explained that we would have nothing to say. Capps would later testify that he had communication with the CIA and, while I had not revealed to him my contacts, he had determined they came from a "unit that didn't exist" at Arlington Hall from a non-existent Jerry King. Later I saw Capps in the Los Angeles USG Wilshire building with a man he said was taking their files on our operation to Washington. Capps said the IG was making an inspection and wasn't to have access to the information. The sensitive devices were all received and restored to proper channels.

During the mission, Walter Jones, a team member, was given a package containing bone fragments by a Lao. The source said they were from a crash site. He presented photographs showing himself in company with others digging around obvious aircraft debris. The pictures were of personal USAF equipment and human remains. There was enough evidence to convince me that the package should go to D.I.A. for examination by the ID lab in Hawaii. A short time later the Pentagon made a press release that I had brought back "chicken bones" claiming them to be U.S. MIA remains. I have nine graduate level semester hours from the University of Kansas in Anthropology and undergrad work in bioscience and toxicology. I am certainly not qualified to make serious judgement calls on identification, but I can distinguish between bird and human bones. DOD's demeaning treatment of our good-faith effort was to become standard fare from a bureaucracy determined to keep its skeletons hidden! For some reason it was "kill the messenger" instead of "seek the truth."

The "Nhommarath 30" has been put off like everything else that the USG would rather not deal with, as "old information that has been thoroughly investigated and been found without substance." **I don't believe Nhommarath has ever been prop-**

**erly looked into. Admiral Jerry O. Tuttle told me he personally briefed the president! It was A-1 Top Secret Special Intelligence! He was a key DIA-POW official. To my knowledge, Tuttle has never been called to testify before the Kerry, or Murkowski, or Solarz, or any other so-called POW-concerned Congressional hearing. Subpoena and question Tuttle - under oath — in detail about Nhommarath.**

I was asked to testify before a Solarz sub-committee hearing upon our return to the U.S. in March 1983. When questioned whether or not I had any official sponsorship in my POW pursuit, I responded in the affirmative, but would not identify the agency in open session. That afternoon Admiral Paulson disclosed the existence of ISA during executive session. True to confidential Capitol Hill tradition, the information was immediately leaked and the *Washington Post* ran an article, "Reagan told to reign-in rouge intelligence operation." In accordance with intelligence tradition, ISA went further underground to resurface with a new face.

### **OPN BROKENWING**

Gary Goldman and I then went to Paris to meet with General Kong Le who had just made his way out of exile in Red China. Kong Le agreed to help resurrect Operation Lazarus. One of his former officers had a son that reportedly was in charge of three U.S. POWs at a camp near Xieng Khouang, Laos. I contacted the father along the Thai border northeast of Vientiane. A communication net was developed to allow indirect contact with son. Positive relations were established to the point where, to demonstrate access to physical U.S. POW intelligence, the source acquired Lance Peter Sijan's U.S. Air Force Academy ring for a reward of \$1000 and a photo-signature of Major Walter H. Moon who was missing in action. The ring was genuine containing the proper Balfour markings, class date '65, wear marks, and inside scripted name of "Lance Peter Sijan." The photo showed a full-face close-up of a bearded caucasian in prison garb with a bandaged head. The picture had been taken by someone considerably shorter than the subject. A scrap of aged paper had written in pen the following, inscription in three lines: "1. Name **WALTER HUGH MOON** 2. Date of birth **31 MARCH 1923** 3. Place of birth **Rudy, Arkansas, USA.**" Under that, in an Asian cursive hand, was: "Name and Signature of prisoner." Beneath was a clear and bold "**Walter H. Moon.**"

I immediately sent the ring back by courier with instructions for John Mangham to personally contact the Sijans and arrange for it to be returned with honor



to the father and mother in Wisconsin. Peter Sijan had received the Medal of Honor for his valiant acts as a POW. One of the USAF Academy dorms is named after him. I knew the family would treasure the ring. When Mangham called, Mr. Sijan contacted DOD for guidance. I later learned that Assistant Secretary of Defense Richard Armitage advised them not to accept the ring since it was a fake!

Upon returning from overseas, I was puzzled at the refusal and angry that a high government official like Armitage would be so quick to powerfully discredit something without so much as an examination or inquiry. Armitage's knee-jerk reaction was standard Pentagon response to any private sector offering. I telephoned the Sijans. They expressed doubt as to the ring's authenticity. An Air Force colonel and military lawyer from Nellis AFB came to view the article and wanted to know if I would give it to them so they could send it to Armitage. I refused and personally went to Milwaukee to offer the ring to Mr. and Mrs. Sijan. They instantly recognized it as genuine and having belonged to their son who died in captivity. They showed me a duplicate that Balfour had made for them.

I dutifully turned over the photo, negative and "signature of prisoner" to chairman Solarz of the House POW sub-committee. He gave it to DIA who denounced it (*they said Moon had been executed shortly after capture*) even though the wife, Mrs. Ruth Moon verified both the picture and handwriting as clearly being those of her husband. Actual samples of Maj. Moon's signature and file photos matched those given to me in Laos by the Kong Le contact. Armitage testified before Congress that I was unscrupulously withholding personal articles from POW families and that I was turning over manufactured intelligence. **The fate of Maj. Moon still remains unresolved largely due to a constipated Executive Branch not willing to view its own mess for fear someone may be found responsible! Why wasn't the Moon document ever presented to the Lao authorities for explanation and possible resolution?**

You can possibly begin to see why it becomes non-habit forming to furnish Congress such findings. They end up on the DIA scrap heap while you are defamed and lied about in undated and unsigned National Security Council memos that are released to the media, sent as responses to public inquiry, and publicized by Ann Mills in her League reports.

One of the three POWs was described as having the use of only one leg. An effort was coordinated to have the three Americans delivered by the son on the Thai side of the Mekong River near Si Chiang Mai west of Vientiane, Laos during the Christmas-New Year period 1984-85. A Lao

police colonel was to drive brokenwing in his truck from the camp to meet with the others near the river. The son and six defecting Pathet Lao guards were to escort the other two Americans on foot to the rendezvous.

Agents reported their safe arrival — except for brokenwing and the son. They said the police colonel had lost his nerve and returned brokenwing to the camp after the others had departed. It was also reported that the son had been killed in an altercation during the cross-country move! At the appointed time and place a reconnaissance/boat team was sent across the river to pick up those who had arrived. Contact was made and the party started back in two dug-out boats. **Mid-stream the lead boat was taken under fire by a patrol boat hidden alongside an island. The boat then ran down what was left. The second pirogue was seen to turn back and successfully make land. Agents reported the two Americans safe. Two dead and two wounded members of our team were recovered by the Thais and treated. We tried throughout the week to arrange another pick-up without success.**

The final effort came when our reconnaissance team reported contact with the POWs and their guards by radio near midnight at a prearranged crossing site. As we prepared to launch a rubber boat for the pick-up, I noticed, through night vision goggles, a strange "glitter" along the far bank adjacent to and about 100 meters from the pick-up point. One of the recon team was directed to move along the shore in that direction. I monitored his progress through the PVS-5 goggles. As he approached, **the suspect area erupted in gunfire. Rounds were fired not only at the recon, but across the river into Thailand!** Thai military liaison said that I was to report to the Province chief the next day. The Thai-English newspapers printed a story saying *U.S. Embassy officials were officially inquiring as to Bo Gritz presence along the border.* I was informed the mission was over.

Aside from OPN BROKENWING, Special Forces Major Mark Smith had been assigned from his duty as SFOD-KOREA commander to monitor my POW operation in Thailand. Mark knew that U.S. POWs were scheduled to be brought across the Mekong, but he was not informed of the intercept and subsequent abort. Major Smith was left to believe that Americans had been abandoned with no one to receive them. I was to meet Major Smith face-to-face in 1986.

#### OPN SOUTHSIDE

The following dry season (September thru March). I was still working on trying

to verify the facts concerning BROKENWING and three MIA POWs. I was introduced to a source who said he represented a Pathet Lao general officer willing to turn over five U.S. POWs in exchange for safe passage to the U.S. for his family and support in fighting Soviet-sponsored Vietnamese occupying his south-central region from Saravane to Sepone (Tchepon). Huge caches of munitions had been removed from Vietnam during the 1973-75 period by Erich von Marbod and Richard Armitage. These were located in Thailand and the Philippines to continue resisting Communist forces. I figured that some of this would be made available if Americans were returned from captivity.

The source said the general would personally escort the senior U.S. prisoner, as a show of good faith, to a point near the border where we would meet. Once identification was verified, I would receive **the POW who was reported to be Richard A. Walsh. Walsh was shot down flying an A-1J Skyraider on 15 February 1969.** I questioned the wisdom of a general officer driving a U.S. POW along Route 23 and 9 through roadblocks we had determined were occupied by Vietnamese. I was told the general had authority and passes to allow such a trip and that I should only be concerned with safely negotiating the border to arrive at a point just north of Savannakhet. Once Walsh was safe, I was to arrange acceptance of family belonging to the general and several of his key officers. Four more Americans were to accompany them across the border into Thailand.

Christmas-New Year 1985-86 was the target date. Liaison reported both the general and his passenger had been intercepted and were being detained by the Vietnamese. The only evidence that gave this report credibility was a joint public release by the Lao and Vietnamese in the press on or about mid-January stating they had "apprehended and were holding a U.S. citizen".

As part of the coordination, I had furnished the liaison with a U.S. Passport to be used as ID by Walsh as required once we crossed into Thailand and before he was returned to U.S. control. The Thais supported our efforts throughout, but if caught without proper credential, a foreigner would immediately be arrested. It was possible to lose a POW in the Thai bureaucracy unless surface effort was made to satisfy all their requirements. It was feasible that Walsh or another American was carrying that passport when stopped by the Communists. Not knowing the true identity and poor communications could have misled them into thinking they had someone else.

A second comment added to that theory. Not long after returning, I was in the U.S. State Department. A friend, Colonel Nestor



Pino, noticed me and made the comment, "Good to see you alive. We thought maybe you had been captured — your passport turned up in a strange place." The question remains: Why **didn't U.S. officials follow up on the Communist report of an American in custody?**

Tom Harvey had worked as a military assistant to Senator Warner, but was currently assigned to the National Security Council. Harvey was following the Murkowski POW hearings. He was especially interested in what Mark Smith had to say about POW video tapes. A person having the tape was to make it available through Mark, but was to remain anonymous. Somehow his identity was revealed through government leaks and the person had gone underground — with the tape. All that was left was Smith's testimony.

Harvey had been in touch with DeConcini from Arizona. Senator Dennis DeConcini asked that I personally question Mark Smith to determine whether or not his report of a video showing U.S. POWs was genuine. I talked to Mark and brought him to speak directly with Senator DeConcini. Mark was to be recalled and further questioned along the lines developed in his conversation with DeConcini. Additionally, at the Senator's interest and insistence, I gave to Mary, the Senator's Chief of Staff, in the presence of Tom Harvey, several POW cases in original document form that I thought, if properly investigated, would conclude that our brothers were certainly still in captivity. Mary assured me that they would be safe and presented be-

fore the committee. They were locked in the safe and I was to receive the originals back after the hearings concluded. Murkowski canceled the hearings. Mary sadly could never locate the "secured files," Mark Smith was labeled a charlatan, and Medal of Honor recipient Howard a drunk. I was glad the committee did not call me to testify.

Later, in the third-quarter of 1986, I included Mark as part of an Afghan training team. I wanted to have adequate time to determine if his story about seeing the POW video tape in Lebanon was fact or fiction. After spending days with him in after-hour conversation concerning every detail of his experience with the video, I'm convinced he saw exactly as he testified. I was to involve Mark in a 1987 exercise code named RED BULL.

### OPN EMERALD CITY

Harvey called me the last of October 1986 from the White House (NSC). **Vice president Bush had received information that a most infamous drug lord in Burma had U.S. POWs!** The DIA, CIA, and DEA had no means to verify the report, but it came from very high placed and reliable sources. Harvey wanted to know if it was possible for us to

confirm the information. **He said that President Reagan was prepared to do whatever was required to get the men back if General Khun Sa had and would release them!** Scott Weekly and I flew to DC and met Harvey outside the White House. He gave us letterhead and language that identified us to Khun Sa as having only a humanitarian interest in POWs. We left in November for Burma.

I had previously established several ethnic agent networks. I had never activated a Malaysian-Chinese group. Since Khun Sa spoke Mandarin, I felt our best bet was through the Chinese mafia. It worked and within a short time Scott and I were inside Khun Sa's headquarters. We established good rapport and determined that the reports of him having American POWs were false. I used both video and a CIA-provided portable polygraph to produce proof that Khun Sa had no knowledge of U.S. POWs. The VP report said that Khun Sa had five POWs and sightings on 70 more. It said

*Fort Worth Star Telegram, May 11, 1993*





Good Times - Bad Times  
Recession - Depression

Influence or control of money, mail, media, military, IRS, tax courts, commerce, energy, unions, domestic and foreign policy, etc. provides an apparent opportunity for massive fraud, robbery, and control of the American people!



# THE CFR / TRILATERAL / NEW

## MEDIA

| CBS                                    |        |
|--|--------|
| Laurence A. Tisch, CEO                 | CFR    |
| Roswell Gilpatric                      | CFR    |
| James Houghton                         | CFR/TC |
| Henry Schacht                          | CFR/TC |
| Dan Rather                             | CFR    |
| Richard Hottel                         | CFR    |
| Frank Stanton                          | CFR    |
| NBC/CA                                 |        |
| John F. Welch, Jr., CEO                | CFR    |
| Jane Pfeiffer                          | CFR    |
| Lester Crystal                         | CFR/TC |
| R. W. Sonnenfeldt                      | CFR/TC |
| John Petty                             | CFR    |
| Tom Brokaw                             | CFR    |
| David Brinkley                         | CFR    |
| John Chancellor                        | CFR    |
| Marvin Kalb                            | CFR    |
| Irving R. Levine                       | CFR    |
| Herbert Schlosser                      | CFR    |
| Peter G. Peterson                      | CFR    |
| John Seashill                          | CFR    |
| ABC                                    |        |
| Thomas S. Murphy, CEO                  | CFR    |
| Barbara Walters                        | CFR    |
| John Connor                            | CFR    |
| Diane Sawyer                           | CFR    |
| John Scall                             | CFR    |
| PUBLIC BROADCAST SERVICE               |        |
| Robert McNeil                          | CFR    |
| Jim Lehrer                             | CFR    |
| C. Hunter-Gault                        | CFR    |
| Hodding Carter III                     | CFR    |
| Daniel Schorr                          | CFR    |
| ASSOCIATED PRESS                       |        |
| Stanley Swinton                        | CFR    |
| Harold Anderson                        | CFR    |
| Katharine Graham                       | CFR/TC |
| REUTERS                                |        |
| Michael Posner                         | CFR    |
| BALTIMORE SUN                          |        |
| Henry Trewhitt                         | CFR    |
| WASHINGTON TIMES                       |        |
| Arnaud de Borchgrave                   | CFR    |
| CHILDREN'S TV WORKSHOP (Sesame Street) |        |
| Joan Ganz Cooney, Pres.                | CFR    |
| CABLE NEWS NETWORK                     |        |
| W. Thomas Johnson, pres.               | TC     |
| Daniel Schorr                          | CFR    |
| U. S. News & World Rep.                |        |
| David Gergen                           | TC     |

## NEW YORK TIME CO.

| Richard Gelb                       | CFR     |
|------------------------------------|---------|
| William Scranton                   | CFR/TC  |
| John F. Akers                      | Dr. CFR |
| Louis V. Gerstner, Jr.             | CFR     |
| George B. Munroe                   | CFR     |
| Donald M. Stewart                  | CFR     |
| Cyrus R. Vance                     | CFR     |
| A.M. Rosenthal                     | CFR     |
| Seymour Topping                    | CFR     |
| James Greenfield                   | CFR     |
| Max Frankel                        | CFR     |
| Jack Rosenthal                     | CFR     |
| John Oake                          | CFR     |
| Harrison Salisbury                 | CFR     |
| H.L. Smith                         | CFR     |
| Steven Rattner                     | CFR     |
| Richard Burt                       | CFR     |
| Flores Lewis                       | TC      |
| TIME, INC.                         |         |
| Ralph Davidson                     | CFR     |
| Donald M. Wilson                   | CFR     |
| Henry Grunwald                     | CFR     |
| Alexander Heard                    | CFR     |
| Sol Linowitz                       | CFR/TC  |
| Thomas Watson, Jr.                 | CFR     |
| Strobe Talbot                      | TC      |
| NEWSWEEK/WASH. POST                |         |
| Katharine Graham                   | CFR     |
| N. deB. Katzenbach                 | CFR     |
| Robert Christopher                 | CFR     |
| Osborne Elliott                    | CFR     |
| Phillip Geyelin                    | CFR     |
| Murry Nardor                       | CFR     |
| Maynard Parker                     | CFR     |
| George Will                        | CFR/TC  |
| Robert Kaiser                      | CFR     |
| Meg Greenfield                     | CFR     |
| Walter Pincus                      | CFR     |
| Peter Danne                        | CFR     |
| Don Oberdorfer                     | CFR     |
| DOW JONES & CO. (Wall St. Journal) |         |
| Richard Wood                       | CFR     |
| Robert Bartley                     | CFR/TC  |
| Karen House                        | CFR     |
| NATIONAL REVIEW                    |         |
| Wm. F. Buckley, Jr.                | CFR     |
| READERS DIGEST                     |         |
| George V. Grune, CEO               | CFR     |
| William G. Bowen, Jr.              | CFR     |
| SYNDICATED COLUMNISTS              |         |
| George Anne Gayer                  | CFR     |
| Ben J. Wattenberg                  | CFR     |

## GENERAL MOTORS CORP.

|                         |         |
|-------------------------|---------|
| Marina v.N. Whitman, VP | CFR/TC  |
| Anne L. Armstrong       | Dr. CFR |
| Marvin L. Goldberger    | CFR     |
| Edmund T. Pratt, Jr.    | CFR     |
| Dennis Weatherstone     | CFR     |
| Leon H. Sullivan        | CFR     |
| Thomas H. Wyman         | CFR     |

## FORD MOTOR COMPANY

| Clifton R. Wharton        | Dr. CFR |
|---------------------------|---------|
| Roberto C. Golzetta       | CFR     |
| GE / NBC                  |         |
| John F. Welch, Jr., Chmn. | CFR     |
| David C. Jones            | CFR     |
| Lewis T. Preston          | CFR     |
| Frank H.T. Rhodes         | CFR     |
| Walter B. Wriston         | CFR     |

## ENERGY COMPANIES

| EXXON CORPORATION        |        |
|--------------------------|--------|
| Lawrence G. Rawl, Chmn.  | CFR    |
| Lee R. Raymond, Pres.    | CFR/TC |
| Jack G. Clarke, Sr. VP   | CFR    |
| Randolph W. Bromery, Dr. | CFR    |
| D. Wayne Calloway, Dr.   | CFR    |

| TEXACO                       |            |
|------------------------------|------------|
| Alfred C. DeCane, Jr., Chmn. | CFR        |
| John Brademas                | Dr. CFR/TC |
| Willard C. Butcher           | CFR        |
| William J. Crowe, Jr.        | CFR/TC     |
| John K. McKinley             | CFR        |
| Thomas S. Murphy             | CFR        |

| ATLANTIC RICHFIELD - ARCO |        |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Harvath H. Gray, Dr.      | CFR    |
| Donald M. Kendall, Dr.    | CFR/TC |
| Henry Wandt, Dr.          | TC     |

| SHELL OIL CO.            |        |
|--------------------------|--------|
| Frank H. Richardson, CEO | CFR    |
| Rand V. Araskog, Dr.     | CFR/TC |

| MOBIL CORP.                    |        |
|--------------------------------|--------|
| Allen E. Murray, Chmn. & Pres. | CFR/TC |
| Lewis M. Branscomb, Dr.        | CFR    |
| Samuel C. Johnson              | TC     |
| Helene L. Kaplan               | CFR    |
| Charles S. Sanford, Jr.        | CFR    |

| TENNECO, INC.              |     |
|----------------------------|-----|
| James L. Katsen, Chmn.     | CFR |
| W. Michael Blumenthal, Dr. | CFR |
| Joseph J. Sisco            | CFR |

| INDUSTRY                      |     |
|-------------------------------|-----|
| DEERE & CO.                   |     |
| Hans W. Becherer, Chmn. & CEO | CFR |

| IBM                          |     |
|------------------------------|-----|
| John F. Akers, Chmn.         | CFR |
| C. Michael Armstrong, Sr. VP | CFR |

| AMTRAK (National RR Passenger Corp.) |     |
|--------------------------------------|-----|
| William S. Norman, Exec. VP          | CFR |

| AMERICAN TELEPHONE & TELEGRAPH CO. (AT&T) |        |
|---|--------|
| Robert E. Allen, Chmn. & CEO              | CFR    |
| Randall L. Tobias, Vice Chmn.             | CFR    |
| Louis V. Gerstner, Jr., Dr.               | CFR/TC |
| Juanita M. Krepe                          | CFR    |
| Donald F. McHenry                         | CFR    |
| Henry B. Schacht                          | CFR    |
| Michael I. Sovern                         | CFR    |
| Franklin A. Thomas                        | CFR    |
| Randolph Warner, Jr.                      | CFR    |
| Thomas H. Wyman                           | CFR    |

| CHRYSLER CORPORATION         |     |
|------------------------------|-----|
| Joseph A. Califano, Jr., Dr. | CFR |
| Peter A. Magowan             | CFR |

| AMERICAN EXPRESS CO.   |        |
|------------------------|--------|
| James D. Robinson, CEO | CFR    |
| Joan Edelman Spere     | TC     |
| Anne L. Armstrong      | CFR    |
| William G. Bowen       | CFR    |
| Charles W. Duncan, Jr. | CFR    |
| Richard M. Furlaud     | CFR    |
| Vernon E. Jordan, Jr.  | CFR/TC |
| Henry A. Kissinger     | CFR/TC |
| Frank P. Popoff        | CFR    |
| Robert V. Roosa        | CFR    |
| Joseph H. Williams     | CFR    |

"The People are entitled to know who controls their government."

Johnny Stewart, Founder of F.R.E.E.

"The Council on Foreign Relations is the American Branch of a society which originated in England...and...believes national boundaries should be obliterated and one-world rule established..."

"The Trilateral Commission is international...and...is intended to be the vehicle for multinational consolidation of the commercial and banking interests by seizing control of the political government of the United States." WITH NO APOLOGIES, Senator Barry Goldwater

Dick Thornburgh CFR  
ASST. SEC. FOR ADMINISTRATION  
UNITED NATIONS

Anthony Lake CFR  
NATIONAL SECURITY ADVISOR

Laura Tyson CFR  
CHAIRMAN, COUNCIL OF ECONOMIC ADVISORS

JUDICIARY  
Sandra Day O'Connor, Asst. Justice, CFR  
U. S. Supreme Court  
Steven G. Breyer, Chief Judge US Court of Appeals, First Circuit, Boston  
Ruth B. Ginsburg, US Court of Appeals, Wash., DC Circuit  
Laurence H. Silberman, US Court of Appeals, Wash., DC Circuit

U.S. INSTITUTE FOR PEACE  
John Norton Moore, Chairman  
Elisabeth Davies Rowland, Vice Chmn.  
Samuel W. Lewis, President  
John Richardson, Counselor  
David Little, Senior Scholar  
William R. Fichtner, Dr.  
W. Scott Thompson, Dr.

OFFICE OF U.S. TRADE REP.  
Gary R. Edson, Ch. of Staff & Counselor  
Joshua Boffen, Gen. Counsel  
Daniel M. Price, Dep. Gen. Counsel

DEPARTMENT OF  
Madeleine Albright, UN Ambassador  
Clifton Wharton, Jr., Deputy Sec.  
Lynn Davis, Under Sec. For International Security Affairs  
Brandon H. Grove, Dr. Of Foreign Service Institute  
H. Allen Holmes, Asst. Sec. Bureau of Politico-Military Affairs  
John H. Kelly, Asst. Sec. Near East-South Asian Affairs  
Alexander F. Watson, Dep. Rep. United Nations  
Jonathan Moore, UN Mission  
Joseph Verner Reed, Chief of Protocol  
Dennis B. Ross, Dir. Policy Planning Staff  
Edward Perkins, Dr. of Personnel  
Abraham David Sofaer, Legal Advisor

SENATORS  
David L. Boren (D), OK CFR  
William Bradley (D), NJ CFR  
John H. Chafee (R), RI CFR/TC  
William S. Cohen (R), ME CFR/TC  
Christopher J. Dodd (D), CT CFR  
Dianne Feinstein (D), CA TC  
Bob Graham (D), FL CFR  
Joseph I. Lieberman (D), CT CFR

REPRESENTATIVES  
George J. Mitchell (D), ME CFR  
Claiborne Pell (D), RI CFR  
Larry Pressler (R), SD CFR  
Charles S. Robb (D), VA CFR/TC  
John D. Rockefeller, IV (D), WV CFR/TC  
William Roth, Jr. (R), DE CFR/TC

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
George J. Mitchell (D), ME CFR  
Claiborne Pell (D), RI CFR  
Larry Pressler (R), SD CFR  
Charles S. Robb (D), VA CFR/TC  
John D. Rockefeller, IV (D), WV CFR/TC  
William Roth, Jr. (R), DE CFR/TC

SENATORS  
David L. Boren (D), OK CFR  
William Bradley (D), NJ CFR  
John H. Chafee (R), RI CFR/TC  
William S. Cohen (R), ME CFR/TC  
Christopher J. Dodd (D), CT CFR  
Dianne Feinstein (D), CA TC  
Bob Graham (D), FL CFR  
Joseph I. Lieberman (D), CT CFR

REPRESENTATIVES  
George J. Mitchell (D), ME CFR  
Claiborne Pell (D), RI CFR  
Larry Pressler (R), SD CFR  
Charles S. Robb (D), VA CFR/TC  
John D. Rockefeller, IV (D), WV CFR/TC  
William Roth, Jr. (R), DE CFR/TC

David Rockefeller  
CHAIRMAN EMERITUS  
Peter G. Peterson  
CHAIRMAN OF THE  
COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS  
58 E. 68th St. New York, NY 10021  
Phone (212) 734-0400  
FAX (212) 861-1789

William Clift  
CFR, TC & BILDERBERG  
NATIONAL SECURITY

Albert Gore, Jr. CFR  
VICE PRESIDENT

Lloyd Bentsen  
BILDERBERG, Former CFR  
TREASURY SECRETARY

Bruce Baber  
SECRETARY OF THE

TREASURY DEPARTMENT  
Roger Altman, Deputy Sec. CFR  
Robert R. Gault, Under Sec., Finance CFR  
David C. Mulford, Under Sec., Int'l Affairs CFR  
Robert M. Bennett, Dep. Asst. Sec., Int'l. Monetary Affairs CFR  
J. French Hill, Dep. Asst. Sec., Corp. Finance CFR  
John M. Nishus, Dep. Asst. Sec., Int'l. Monetary Affairs CFR

OFFICE OF TECHNOLOGY ASSESSMENT  
Joshua Lederberg, V. Chmn. Adv. Council, CFR  
John H. Gibbons, Director, CFR  
Lewis M. Branscomb, Adv. Council, CFR

ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY  
James M. Stock, Asst. Adm., Enforcement & Compliance CFR  
AFRICAN DEVELOPMENT FOUND.  
Leonard H. Robinson, Jr., Pres. CFR

DEPARTMENT OF  
Peter Tarnoff, Under Sec. For Politi  
Brian Atwood, Under Sec. For Mngt  
Joan E. Spore, Under Sec. Eco & Ag  
George E. Moose, Asst. Sec. African

Strobe Talbot, (Special A  
Thomas R. Pickering (Russia)  
Morton L. Abramowitz (Turkey)  
Michael H. Armacost (Japan)  
Shirley Temple Black (Czechoslovakia)  
Julia Chang Bloch (Nepal)  
Henry E. Catto, Jr. (Great Br  
Frances Cook (Cameroon)  
Edward P. Djerejian (Syria)  
George E. Moose (Sri Lanka)

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
George J. Mitchell (D), ME CFR  
Claiborne Pell (D), RI CFR  
Larry Pressler (R), SD CFR  
Charles S. Robb (D), VA CFR/TC  
John D. Rockefeller, IV (D), WV CFR/TC  
William Roth, Jr. (R), DE CFR/TC

SENATORS  
David L. Boren (D), OK CFR  
William Bradley (D), NJ CFR  
John H. Chafee (R), RI CFR/TC  
William S. Cohen (R), ME CFR/TC  
Christopher J. Dodd (D), CT CFR  
Dianne Feinstein (D), CA TC  
Bob Graham (D), FL CFR  
Joseph I. Lieberman (D), CT CFR

REPRESENTATIVES  
George J. Mitchell (D), ME CFR  
Claiborne Pell (D), RI CFR  
Larry Pressler (R), SD CFR  
Charles S. Robb (D), VA CFR/TC  
John D. Rockefeller, IV (D), WV CFR/TC  
William Roth, Jr. (R), DE CFR/TC

BUSINESS & INDUSTRY LEADERS  
J. Fred Bury  
former Pres, CEO, Texas Instruments  
Paul A. Altair  
Chmn, CEO, Xerox Corp.  
Dwayne G. Andreas  
Chmn, CEO, Archer Midland Daniels  
James E. Burke  
Chmn, CEO Em., Johnson & Johnson  
D. Wayne Calloway  
Chmn, CEO, PepsiCo  
Frank C. Carlucci  
Vice Chmn., The Carlyle Group  
Lynn E. Davis  
VP, Dr. RAND Corp.  
Stephen Friedman  
Sr. VP, Co-Chmn, Goldman, Sachs  
Louis V. Gerstner, Jr.  
Chmn, CEO, RJR Nabisco  
Joseph T. Gorman  
Chmn, Pres, CEO, TRW Inc.  
Maurice R. Greenberg  
Chmn, CEO, American Internl. Group

Sources:  
1. The United States Government Manual 1991/92, Office of the Federal Register - National Archives and Records Administration  
2. Standard & Poor's Register of Corporations, Directors and Executives 1991  
3. Annual Report 1991/92, The Council on Foreign Relations, Pratt House, New York City

Non-copyrighted educational material: Order or re-print for distribution to local/state/federal officials, law enforcement officers, ministers, friends, relatives, students, teachers, and citizens from every walk of life. It may be reprinted, and reproduced in newspapers, newsletters, books and magazines. Large quantities may be obtained from F.R.E.E.  
PLEASE GIVE CREDIT TO Fund To Restore An Educated Electorate  
100 copies shipped postpaid for a contribution of \$25.00. Fifty copies for \$15. 25 for \$10. State quantity wanted when larger contributions are made.  
Fund to Restore an Educated Electorate  
P.O. BOX 33339  
KERRVILLE, TX 78029



# NEW WORLD ORDER CONNECTION



\* CFR  
Indicates membership  
in the Council on  
Foreign Relations.  
\* TC  
Indicates membership  
in the Trilateral  
Commission.

**Paul Volcker**  
NORTH AMERICAN CHAIRMAN OF  
TRILATERAL COMMISSION  
45 E. 40th St. New York, NY 10017  
Phone (212) 661-1180

**Robert R. Inman**  
CHIEF OF STAFF  
YOUNG & RUBICAM

**Les Aspin** CFR  
SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

**Colin L. Powell** CFR  
CHAIRMAN  
JOINT CHIEFS OF STAFF

**James Woolsey** CFR  
DIRECTOR CENTRAL  
INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

**Henry Cisneros** CFR  
SECRETARY OF HOUSING  
& URBAN DEVELOPMENT

**Donna Shalala** CFR/TC  
SECRETARY OF  
HEALTH & HUM. SER.

**WHITE HOUSE STAFF**  
George Stephanopoulos, Director, CFR  
Communications  
William J. Crowe, Chief, CFR/TC  
Foreign Intelligence Advisory Bd.  
Nancy Soderberg, Staff Director, CFR  
National Security Council  
Samuel R. Berger, Deputy Advisor, CFR  
National Security  
W. Bowman Cutler, Deputy Assistant, CFR  
National Economic Council

**OFFICE OF MANAGEMENT & BUDGET**  
Mick Mulvaney, Deputy Director, CFR

**EXPORT-IMPORT BANK**  
John D. Macomber, Pres. & Chmn, CFR  
Eugene K. Lawson, 1st VP & Vice, CFR  
Chmn  
Uta M. Rodriguez, Director, CFR  
Ist Fessenden, General Counsel, CFR

**OFFICE OF SCIENCE & TECHNOLOGY**  
William R. Graham, Jr., CFR  
Science Advisor To President & Director

**STATE**  
# Affairs, CFR/TC  
# Affairs, CFR  
# Affairs, CFR  
Winston Lord, Asst. Sec. East Asian, CFR/TC  
& Pacific Affairs  
Stephen A. O'Sullivan, Asst. Sec. Europ. Affairs, CFR  
Timothy E. Wirth, Counselor, CFR

**AMBASSADORS**  
Director for CIS, CFR  
John D. Negroponte, (Mexico), CFR  
Edward M. Ney, (Canada), CFR  
Robert S. Oakley, (Pakistan), CFR  
Robert H. Pelletreau, Jr., (Tunisia), CFR  
Christopher H. Phillips, (Brunei), CFR  
Nicholas Platt, (Philippines), CFR  
James W. Spain, (Maldives & Sri Lanka), CFR  
Terence A. Todman, (Argentina), CFR  
Frank G. Wisner II, (Egypt), CFR  
Warren Zimmerman, (Yugoslavia), CFR

**CONGRESS**  
Gale Jenson (D), CT, CFR  
and A. Gephardt (D), MO, CFR  
on L. Gingrich (R), GA, CFR  
L. Hamilton (D), IN, TC  
y Houghton, Jr. (R), NY, CFR  
y Lee Johnson (R), CT, CFR  
each (R), IA, TC  
Lewie (D), GA, CFR  
rt T. Matsui (D), CA, CFR  
Dave K. McCurdy (D), OK, CFR  
Eleanor Holmes Norton (D), DC, CFR  
Thomas E. Petri (R), WI, CFR  
Charles B. Rangel (D), NY, TC  
Carlos A. Romero-Barcelo (D), PR, CFR  
Patricia Schroeder (D), CO, CFR  
Peter Smith (R), VT, CFR  
Olympia J. Snow (R), ME, CFR  
John M. Spratt (D), SC, CFR  
Louie Stokes (D), OH, CFR

CFR Robert D. Haas, Chmn, CEO, Levi Strauss, TC  
TC David J. Henniger, Chmn, Crown, V-Chmn, Crown Life, TC  
TC Robert D. Hormats, V. Chmn, Goldman Sachs Int., TC  
TC James R. Houghton, Chmn, CEO, Conning Inc., TC  
TC Donald R. Keough, Pres, CEO, The Coca Cola Co., TC  
TC Henry A. Kissinger, Chmn, Kissinger Assoc., TC  
TC Whitney MacMillan, Chmn, CEO, Cargill, Inc., TC  
TC Robert S. McNamara, Former Pres, The World Bank, TC  
TC William D. Rockefeller, Chmn, CEO, Brownings-Ferris Ind., TC  
TC David Stockman, Gen. Pres, The Backstone Group, TC  
TC Henry Wadett, Chmn, SmithOne Beecham, TC

**FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**  
(Past & Present) - Partial Listing  
Alan Greenspan, Chairman, CFR/TC  
E. Gerald Corrigan, V. Chmn., CFR  
Pres., NY Fed. Res. Bank  
Richard H. Cooper, Chmn, Boston, CFR  
Sam Y. Cross, Mgr. Foreign Open, CFR  
Market Acct.  
Robert F. Erburs, Chmn., San Fran, CFR  
Robert P. Forrestal, Pres. Atlanta, CFR  
Bobby R. Inman, Chmn., Dallas, CFR/TC  
Robert H. Knight, Esq., CFR  
Steven Muller, CFR  
John R. Opel, CFR  
Anthony M. Solomon, CFR/TC  
Edwin M. Truman, Staff Dir., CFR  
International Finance, CFR  
Cyrus R. Vance, CFR  
Paul Volcker, CFR/TC

The Federal Reserve System and Bank is a privately owned corporation established by act of Congress. By its control of the money supply and the interest rate, it effectively controls the economy of the United States.

**CHASE MANHATTAN CORP.**  
Thomas G. LaBrecque, CFR/TC  
Chmn. & CEO  
Robert R. Douglass, V. Chmn, CFR  
Willard C. Butcher, Dir, CFR  
Richard W. Lyman, \* CFR  
Joan Ganz Cooney, \* CFR  
David T. McLaughlin, \* CFR  
Edmund T. Pratt, Jr., \* CFR  
Henry B. Schacht, \* CFR

**CHEMICAL BANK**  
Walter V. Shipley, Chmn, CFR  
Robert J. Callender, Pres, CFR  
William C. Pierce, Exec. Off, CFR  
Randolph W. Bromery, Dir, CFR  
Charles W. Duncan, Jr., \* CFR  
George V. Grune, \* CFR  
Helen L. Kaplan, \* CFR  
Lawrence G. Rawl, \* CFR  
Michael I. Sovern, \* CFR  
Richard D. Wood, \* CFR

**CITICORP**  
John S. Reed, Chmn, CFR  
William R. Rhodes, V. Chmn, CFR  
Richard S. Braddock, Pres, CFR  
John M. Deutch, Dir, CFR  
Clifton C. Garvin, Jr., \* CFR  
C. Peter McCollough, \* CFR  
Rozanne L. Ridgeway, \* CFR  
Franklin A. Thomas, CFR

**FIRST CITY BANKCORP, TEXAS**  
A. Robert Abbott, CEO, CFR

**MORGAN GUARANTY**  
Lawrie T. Preston, Chmn, CFR

**BANKERS TRUST NEW YORK CORPORATION**  
Charles S. Stanford, Jr., Chmn, CFR  
Alfred Brittain II, Dir, CFR  
Vernon E. Jordan, Jr., \* CFR  
Richard L. Gellb, \* CFR  
Patricia Carry Stewart, \* CFR

**FIRST NATIONAL BANK OF CHICAGO**  
Barry F. Sullivan, TC

**MANUFACTURERS HANOVER DIRECTORS**  
Cyrus Vance, CFR  
G. Robert Durham, CFR  
George B. Munroe, CFR  
Marina V. H. Whitman, CFR/TC  
Charles J. Piliro, Jr., CFR

**BANK AMERICA**  
Andrew P. Brimmer, Dir, CFR  
Ignacio E. Lozano, Jr., \* CFR  
Ruben F. Mettler, \* CFR

**SECURITIES & EXCHANGE COMM.**  
Michael D. Mann, Dir. Intnl. Aff, CFR

No one escapes when freedom fails.  
The best men rot in filthy jails, and those who cried,  
"Appease, appease!"  
Are hanged by those they tried to please

**COLLEGE & UNIVERSITY PRESIDENTS**  
Robert H. Edwards, Bowdoin College, CFR  
Varian Gregorian, Brown University, CFR  
Hanna Holbrooke Gray, University Of Chicago, CFR  
Joseph S. Murphy, City Univ. of NY, CFR  
Michael I. Sovern, Columbia University, CFR  
Frank H.T. Rhodes, Cornell University, CFR  
James T. Laney, Emory University, CFR  
Rev. Joseph A. O'Hara, Fordham Univ., CFR  
Thomas Ehrlich, Indiana University, CFR  
Steven Muller, Johns Hopkins University, CFR  
Alice B. Schman, Sarah Lawrence College, CFR  
Edward T. Fooks, Jr., University Of Miami, CFR  
S. Frederick Starr, Oberlin College, CFR/TC  
Joseph Duffley, Chmn., Univ. of Mass., CFR  
John M. Deutsch, Institute Professor, MIT, CFR/TC  
Lester C. Thurow, Dean, Sloan Sch., MIT, CFR  
Bernard Harleston, City College of New York, CFR  
John Brademas, New York University, CFR/TC  
Wesley W. Posner, University Of Pittsburgh, CFR  
Harold T. Shapiro, Princeton University, CFR  
Charles W. Duncan, Jr., Chmn, Rice University, CFR  
Dennis O'Brien, Univ. of Rochester, CFR  
David Baltimore, Rockefeller University, CFR  
Donald Kennedy, Stanford University, CFR  
Richard Wall Lyman, Pres. Em., Stanford, CFR  
Hans M. Mark, Chmn, Univ. of Texas, CFR  
Robert H. Donaldson, Univ. of Tulsa, CFR  
Stephen J. Trautenberg, Geo. Washington Univ., CFR  
William H. Danforth, Washington University St. Louis, CFR  
John D. Wilson, Washington & Lee University, CFR  
Nannard O. Keohane, Wellesley University, CFR

## U.S. MILITARY

**DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE**  
Lee Aspin, CFR  
Secretary of Defense  
Frank G. Wisner II, CFR  
Under Sec. for Policy  
Henry S. Rowen, Asst. Sec, CFR  
International Security Affairs  
Judy Ann Miller, Dep. Asst, CFR  
Sec. for Manpower  
Franklin C. Miller, Dep. Asst, CFR  
Sec. Nuclear Fcs & Arms Control  
W. Bruce Weinrod, Dep, CFR  
Asst. Sec. Europe & NATO  
Adm. Seymour Weiss, CFR  
Chmn, Defense Policy Bd.  
Charles M. Herzfeld, Dir, CFR  
Def. Research & Eng.  
Andrew W. Marshall, Dir, CFR  
Net Assessment  
Michael P. W. Stone, CFR  
Secretary of the Army  
Donald B. Rice, CFR  
Secretary of the Air Force

**JOINT CHIEFS OF STAFF**  
Gen. Colin L. Powell, Chmn, CFR  
Gen. Carl E. Vuono, Army, CFR  
Gen. John T. Chain, CO SAC, CFR  
Gen. Merrill A. McPeak, CO, CFR  
Pac AF  
Lt. Gen. George L. Butler, CFR  
Dir. Strat. Plans & Policy  
Lt. Gen. Charles T. Boyd, CFR  
Com. Air Univ.  
Lt. Gen. Bradley C. Hoemer, CFR  
AF Inspector General

**SECRETARIES OF DEFENSE**  
57-59 McElroy, CFR  
59-61 Gates, CFR  
61-65 McNamara, CFR/TC  
69-73 Laird, CFR  
73-75 Richardson, CFR/TC  
75-77 Rumsfeld, CFR  
77-80 Brown, CFR/TC  
80-88 Weinberger, CFR/TC  
88- Carlucci, CFR  
88- Cheney, CFR

**ALLIED SUPREME COMMANDERS**  
49-52 Eisenhower, CFR  
52-53 Ridgeway, CFR  
53-56 Gruenther, CFR  
56-63 Norstad, CFR  
63-69 Lemnitzer, CFR  
69-74 Goodpastor, CFR  
74-79 Halg, CFR  
79-87 Rogers, CFR/TC

**SUPERINTENDENTS U.S. MILITARY ACADEMY AT WEST POINT**  
60-63 Westmoreland, CFR  
63-66 Lampert, CFR  
66-68 Bennett, CFR  
70-74 Knowlton, CFR  
74-77 Barry, CFR  
77-81 Goodpastor, CFR

**CFR MILITARY FELLOWS, 1991**  
Col. William M. Drennan, Jr. USAF  
Col. Wallace C. Gregson, USMC  
Col. Jack B. Wood, USA  
**CFR MILITARY FELLOWS, 1992**  
Col. David M. Mize, USMC  
Col. John P. Rose, USA

**LABOR UNION LEADERS**  
Jey Mazur, International Ladies' Garment Workers Union, CFR/TC  
Jack Shelnkman, Amalgamated Clothing & Textile Workers Union, CFR  
Albert Shanker, Pres., American Federation of Teachers, CFR/TC  
Glenn E. Watts, Communication Workers of America, CFR/TC

**UNIVERSITY PROFESSORS**  
Graham Allison, Prof. of Gov., Harvard Univ., TC  
Zbigniew Brzezinski, Prof. Johns Hopkins, TC  
Gerald L. Curtis, Prof. Pol. Sci., Columbia Univ., TC  
Martin S. Feldstein, Prof. Econ., Harvard Univ., TC  
Richard H. Gardner, Prof. Law, Columbia University, TC  
Joseph S. Nye, Jr., Prof. Intnl. Affs., Harvard Univ., TC  
Robert D. Putnam, Prof. Politics, Harvard Univ., TC  
Henry Rosovsky, Prof. Harvard Univ., TC  
George P. Shultz, Hon. Fellow, Stanford Univ., TC  
Lester C. Thurow, Dean, Sloan School of Mgmt., MIT, TC  
Paul Volcker, Prof. Intnl. Econ., Princeton Univ., TC



that Khun Sa had lost four POWs drowned along with some of his own men trying to cross a rain-swollen Mekong River to safety.

Khun Sa said while he had no information on POWs, he would send agents to scrub Laos along a north-south line running from Vientiane — west to the Burma border. He promised to either secure any Americans found or give me 2,500 of his best troops to recover them. I was told to return in March for the results. I asked Khun Sa about trafficking in Heroin. He told me to take an offer back to President Reagan. Khun Sa was willing to eliminate all the Golden Triangle opiates and disclose the U.S. government officials who were his best customers for more than 20 years! In return Khun Sa wanted a trade agreement which would allow free world exploitation of the Shan State natural resources. VP Bush was leading the war on drugs and it sounded like an offer we couldn't refuse.

I turned over three video tapes to Harvey just before Christmas 1986. Two tapes showed polygraph interviews of source information to the vice president wherein deception was obvious. The third tape included Khun Sa's drug eradication offer and verification that the things attributed to him that were reported to VP Bush were false.

Harvey telephoned with congratulations on successfully resolving the POW report, Khun Sa's sweep of western Laos and offer to help in any rescue operation. When I inquired about the drug offer, Harvey said there was no interest. Such a negative response was surprising, but staff assistants in DC tend to develop tunnel-vision and see no importance outside of their own narrow focus. I returned to Burma and found reason why there was "no interest!"

### **OPN RED BULL**

I left again for Thailand in January 1987 to follow-up on POW leads from BROKENWING, SOUTHSIDE and Khun Sa's sweep of western Laos. Upon arriving in Bangkok, I was given residence in the Prime Minister's quadrangle. Som Suk, an asset who normally works as a representative for the Thai Red Bull union, reported that he could not help. He would be traveling to Vientiane with the minister of commerce to speak with Kaysone Phomvihane about an up-coming rice deal. The Red Bull was similar to Jimmy Hoffa's Teamsters. No rice was marketed that did not include their participation. In return the government used the Red Bull to quell such disturbances as student up-risings at the university. Posing as "plain people" the union members quickly and mercilessly broke up demonstrations.

A short time later, Som Suk burst in to say that he had spoken with Kaysone in

social conversation about the possibility of buying out U.S. POWs. He said that the Prime Minister asked, "How much do you think we could get?" When Som Suk replied, "10 million Baht for each," Kaysone's reply was, "Good, that's 8 million for me and 2 million for you." Som Suk was excited to know if he had acted correctly in making the offer of 10 million Baht — he was quick to add that we did not have to pay him the 2 million. I assured him that his action was proper. Kaysone had told him that there were two Americans near death held in Vientiane and two not far away. If the operation could be kept secret, Americans could be officially listed as having died in captivity when they were actually being covertly transferred to U.S. control.

A meeting was held to work out the details with lawyers and persons representing Kaysone. A Thai Special Forces general would provide security from Udorn to Bangkok. The police chief at Nong Khai would clear the route from the border. We would present a bank voucher showing sufficient funds in an "overseas account" for the transaction. Once the money was incountry, the Lao would produce positive ID of four U.S. POWs. Satisfied with the currency of ID, the first deposit of 10 million Baht would be made into an "incountry account". Satisfactory proof of deposit would produce the first live American. After positive ID, we would transfer the money as directed. Subsequent transfers would proceed as mutual confidence evolved.

Scott Weekly assured me that our planning messages were passed to Tom Harvey and that "the money is on the way," but it never showed in the account. I have no way to know all or exactly what happened, but after a short time of not being able to demonstrate a deposit, the Lao went home, as did an angry Som Suk. It is conceivable that Harvey relayed the information to Assistant Secretary of Defense Richard Armitage who was responsible for POW/MIA recovery and "other arrangements" were made that cut me out of the net.

### **OPN HEROIN HIGHWAY**

I delayed going back into Burma until April because of newspaper reports that **"Khun Sa's mountain stronghold had been seized"**. Banner headlines proclaimed: **"U.S. Declares No Mercy in Drug War Against Khun Sa."** It looked like air strikes, along with joint Thai and Burmese ground operations involving 26,000 soldiers, had finished the Shan State and Khun Sa. Still his messages arrived wondering why I hadn't returned as invited. I decided to brave the battle and try to get through the lines to Khun Sa.

**Was I surprised to find the border wide open. Not only that, but a major road-building operation was underway that allowed one-day service by pick-up truck from Mae Hong Son, Thailand to Khun Sa's headquarters!** I took team members Lance Trimmer and Barry Flynn as observers. On our November 1986 visit, Weekly and I had used horses over a three day journey along narrow winding opium trails.

Khun Sa was in rare form. He had a new crew-cab Toyota, hospital and temple. He laughed and wondered, "What took you so long?" He was delighted when I answered that I had waited for the war to die down. "That was a newspaper war," he boomed! **"After you left with my Reagan message in December, I thought maybe I'd see B-52 bombers overhead. Instead, both the Thai and Burmese came to me and said they had to make it look like they were doing something, or they could lose millions of U.S. drug suppression dollars. I told them to do anything they wanted as long as it included a road from Mae Hong Son Airport."** Ten-ton trucks had replaced the horses and mules as the drug tonnage quickly indicated. A news article showing the U.S. Ambassador presenting the Thais with a \$1.8 million check for all their hard work cooled political concerns.

Khun Sa said he understood the problem. He sadly reported that after an exhaustive search his agents had turned up no evidence of U.S. prisoners alive in Western Laos, but he was willing to reveal some of the U.S. officials he had dealt with since winning the Burma-Laos Opium War in 1967! My ears pricked up when Richard Armitage was named as the person who handled the money with the banks in Australia! I was familiar with the Michael Hand's Nugan-Hand Bank chain that laundered CIA drug money worldwide. The Chiang Mai branch telephone was answered by the DEA secretary. Mike Hand had been a Special Forces operative. Nugan was found shot to death after the bank examiners revealed their nefarious dealings. Hand disappeared. If Armitage was the bagman, then he wouldn't want live POWs coming home. Follow-on investigations would involve him as the responsible bureaucrat. Armitage and Harvey were close associates who lifted weights together at the Pentagon Officers' Athletic Club. If Armitage was involved and saw Khun Sa's offer to name names, it could have sparked the "newspaper drug war" — something certainly did!

Immediately upon arrival at the Bangkok safehouse on 19 May 1987, I was called by Joseph Felter who informed me that U.S. Government authorities had come to him so that I might be advised to **erase and forget everything I had just learned from Khun Sa and return immediately with all documentation to be turned over to**



**Harvey upon arrival. My failure to properly respond would "hurt the U.S. Government!"** Felter lives in the DC area and knew of my association with Harvey.

**Felter called again on 29 May after my arrival in LA at the request of William Davis, a State Department official to warn me about any disclosure of Khun Sa information. I was told that if I did not cooperate, aggravated charges and hostile witnesses would be brought against me - that I would serve 15 years as a felon!** My oath was not to lie, shred, or cover up. I chose instead to present the information and was called to testify before Larry Smith's House Sub-Committee on Narcotics Oversight. It was a mistake. Smith did not allow the members to view the Khun Sa video record and questioned the "heroin highway" as being a road to attack Khun Sa. He said the charges against Armitage were old, investigated, and unfounded.

The DEA finally admitted to a new road from Mae Hong Son to Khun Sa's HQ, but they said it was a "graduation road." Khun Sa wanted Thai officials to attend a special ceremony and didn't want them riding mules for miles so he had a highway built that they could drive along. Official heroin statistics record that in 1986 Khun Sa shipped 600 tons of opiates out of his Golden Triangle. The amount went up to 900 in 1987 (per the highway), then 1,200 tons in 1988 and 3,050 tons in 1989! The road became so visible that Khun Sa had to alter the direction of flow and means of transport, but not the volume. As Khun Sa said to me, **"How do you think I can move so much opium product out of this jungle if it is not with badges?"** Attorney General Richard Thornburgh indicted Khun Sa calling him the **world's blackest criminal. Khun Sa had offered President George Bush one metric ton of #4 pure Asian Heroin that sells for over \$1 million per pound on metropolitan streets of America. It was to be a show of good faith that he would eliminate every one while divulging his best customers.** There was no interest!

Charges were brought against me in Oklahoma City for training Afghan. No true bill was ever obtained. In Los Angeles, it was for violation of the Neutrality Act. The FBI came to my rescue and the charges were dropped. I was indicted in Las Vegas for using a false passport. After two years and more government phone calls trying to get me to stop talking about government drug operations and POWs, I was **taken before a sealed Classified Information Procedures Act (CIPA) hearing. White House, NSC, State Department, and Justice Department officials testified. Judge Philip Pro ruled that all I could say before the jury was that I had been asked by a high level U.S. intelligence agency official to go in pursuit of U.S. POWs and**

**that I had been doing so.** I was acquitted, but had been prevented from travel for two years. On May 9th, 1989, State Department Special Agent Scott Farquar made an official statement: **"Let me start by telling you that Gritz has been confirmed to have been an agent of the Intelligence Support Activity (ISA) of the United States Army. His mission and the mission of the ISA are deemed to be classified."**

### OPN DEUCES WILD

As of late 1990, OPN Lazarus member, Marine Gunnery Sergeant Jack Thompson, assigned to the Philippines, had been working on U.S. POW photo/dossier reports out of northeast Thailand. He had developed source information to a point where more experienced operatives were needed to handle and evaluate the agents and their offerings. The source was offering for sale a photo showing three men holding a sign. The non-Asians in the picture were said to be POWs Lundy, Robertson, and Stevens. I had rejected the buy based on Jack's description of what he saw. Robert B. Keplinger from Reno, Nevada was asked to go with Jack and determine whether or not additional Lazarus ground personnel and resources should be dedicated to follow up the agent reports Jack thought might be valid.

Bob Keplinger left with Jack for Thailand in April 1991. The source said he had contact with U.S. POWs. He again offered as proof a black & white photograph showing three Caucasians with a sign. The photo was rejected as a fake because of obvious alterations. The handwriting on the sign was Asian. The sign appeared to be the corner of a paper (manila) folder written on and placed on the photo of three men and retaken to look like a poster. Markings on the sign indicated a "Lao Date" of 25 May 1990 and location of Nanon Tbakheth (NNTK). Our records indicated John Robertson was shot down over North Vietnam while the other two were missing from Laos. It didn't jive.

I supplied Bob with "Key Question Dossiers" containing 55 queries that only the POWs could answer correctly. Four times the source said he gave the dossiers to the POWs, but while there were hand and finger prints, not one of the written answers were correct or even written in an American hand. We concluded that the source was phony and only trying to scam money out of those interested in POW info.

### OPERATION EMERALD SEEKER/INSIDE STRAIGHT

Robert B. Keplinger had reported contact

with a source in the summer of 1991 who said they had connections out of Hong Kong with U.S. POWs in Vietnam. Bob said the source claimed relationship with a French-Vietnamese narcotics operation wherein a freighter was loaded with drugs out of Vietnam in return for \$1 million (U.S.). The Vietnamese intelligence officials involved had asked if any of the French side knew of Americans with interest in recovering live U.S. POWs.

Bob went to Hong Kong to check out the connection and was convinced that the source apparently had access to VN officials with information on American POWs in Southeast Asia. Communications developed into third and fourth quarter 1991 visits to Hanoi, Ho Chi Minh City (Saigon) and Laos under the cover of resource mining business interest by Bob Keplinger and Chuck Johnson. In compliance with the Logan Act, the Lazarus Team had been asked in writing by families of U.S. servicemen missing in action to represent their interest in both Laos and Vietnam.

The Lazarus Team (R.B.K.) was sponsored beginning in August 1991 by an "International Company", Guernsey Limited, Channel Island, calling itself C.O.D.E. with Nguyen Hao Tam and several French nationals. On one I was asked to send a fax to the United Nations Laos delegation chief verifying that Bob Keplinger was representing me (Bo Gritz) and the Lazarus POW Recovery Team. Two other verifications were to be included from Eugene McDaniel and Ross Perot assuring the receivers that Bob was not a USG official. I prepared the fax and sent it to Red. Capt. McDaniel said he would get Perot's chop and send the consolidated message on to the UN.

Bob took Gary Lane with him to Hanoi. Gary was part of a Red McDaniels POW/MIA documentary team. Bob opened doors through our VN defense contacts that allowed Gary to preview huge amounts of VN war footage showing shoot downs, injured Americans and U.S. personnel captured as a result of ground action. Gary selected what he wanted and Bob arranged for the film to leave Vietnam. The team was sharing the same hotel in Hanoi with Gen. Vessey and his group.

After a trip into Laos with Tam, Chuck Johnson and several French nationals, Bob Keplinger called to say that a Laotian official was stopping by Reno, Nevada to see him. The visitor turned out to be the son of the ruling prince in Laos, Souphanouvong. He was accompanied by a U.S. State Department escort officer. The Lao instructed Bob to "be patient — we will be doing business." During a subsequent visit to Vietnam, Bob and Chuck Johnson were shown an area in Saigon and told that Americans were being held there under the authority of the Interior Minister. Further developments prepared Bob to go to Vietnam for a physical inspection of U.S. POWs.

**January 1992, Bob Keplinger left Reno, NV for Saigon, via Paris, accompanied by**



**Nguyen Hao Tam with assurances that he would be taken to a VN resistance chief and allowed to interview 10 U.S. POWs. The POWs were part of a 50-man American group being held in the Ban Me Thout highlands area (IICTZ) of Vietnam west of Nha Trang.**

On the previous trip, Keplinger and Chuck Johnson had been asked to list 10 U.S. POWs they wanted to see. Since inspection tours and talks had taken place over the past six months in both Vietnam and Laos, and not knowing whether the sample should be taken from either one or both areas, Lance Trimmer and I supplied a list of 10 from each country who we felt were still in captivity.

Keplinger was to be allowed 10 minutes with each of 10 U.S. POWs (whether it was to include any of those we listed wasn't known) to thoroughly document their identity by video-audio tape, photography, fingerprinting, and key question dossier. Once there was no doubt as to confirmed POW identities, at a near term date to be determined, two of the Americans were to be released and given safe VN escort to a neutral zone (that would be determined mutually between the VN and our joint U.S. - French team). The others were then to be freed in phases. H. Ross Perot had agreed to pay for the transfers. Eugene "Red" McDaniels was "in the loop".

By Mid-February '92 Keplinger and Tam were in Saigon. Keplinger sent a fax stating that he departed Saigon at 0530 on 17 Feb '92 north to Nha Trang and west to the RV near Ban Me Thout. Keplinger reported that he and Tam were taken by VN guide overland in a van type vehicle to Nha Trang. He met with armed guerrilla on the beach near Cam Ranh Bay who guided them westward through a restricted travel zone to a rendezvous in two vehicles. Keplinger reported hearing explosions to the rear during a night drive and was later told that the second vehicle was ambushed and destroyed. Keplinger said the atmosphere with the so-called FULRO reps was less than cordial and threatening if not almost hostile.

The FULRO chief did not produce the 10 American POWs as agreed. Instead, Keplinger said the VN took offense at the inspection requirement and offered the two POWs for instant turn-over without compensation. When Keplinger said he wasn't prepared to accept two U.S. POW at that moment, he said the FULRO chief told him to make arrangements and be ready within the next 30 days.

Keplinger returned the last of February from the failed inspection trip to Ban Me Thout with FULRO amid press reports from a Frenchman, Michele Honorin, who said he had been part of our team in Laos and had recorded U.S. POW locations on film. The Kerry Committee wanted to hear from Bob in March. I advised Keplinger that this was not a good time to discuss the

forthcoming rescue plans with anyone outside our team. He agreed and said that he would keep comments about what had happened involving the Frenchman vague. Keplinger would use the "emerald" business cover to conceal active POW dealings. Keplinger said that he would not admit to, or discuss, live POWs with the committee.

***For the record, Bob Keplinger told me, Jerry Gillespie and other team members that he had personally viewed two U.S. POWs. He said they were identified as A-6 pilots and that the G-chief was willing to turn them over immediately. Keplinger told me that he refused custody of the two Americans because he had no infrastructure at that time to insure security and safe passage home.*** Keplinger reported that he was working necessary arrangements through Tam for the contemplated turn-over.

Chuck Johnson had other ideas. He was in Paris wanting to go to Saigon to help, but had been vehemently rejected by Bob. Chuck was of the opinion that Bob had been less than sincere. Chuck suspected he was more oriented on personal business than our POWs and had made a major error in not accepting the two POWs he said were offered. Gary Lane had said that Keplinger had identified himself using another name five years ago in Washington, D.C. when Lane was doing a POW TV segment. Lane further complicated the issue by stating that Bob referred to himself as "working for the company." Chuck was in close personal contact with Tam and reported that little or nothing was being done to prepare for the turnover. Chuck began an approach through Tam that would involve Lance Trimmer, Tam and himself, but exclude Bob.

Travel to Saigon was set for the last week in March. Lance joined Chuck in Paris at Tam's headquarters. According to Chuck, Tam received a fax from VN saying that all was ready. All that was needed was for them to "bring two suits of clothing and two passports." The POWs would be turned over per the FULRO agreement. Travel documents and tickets were secured, but the day before departing, Tam said the VN were putting the meeting on hold since it was announced that Senator Kerry was coming to Vietnam. Chuck and Lance were told that the VN did not want to risk any initiatives that might be reached through the chairman's official visit. Chuck and Lance waited in Paris until it was announced that a 56-man DOD "search team" was being dispatched to Vietnam.

Our private sector effort closed out in May 1992. We had secured film records from the VN allowing Red McDaniels and Gary Lane to produce their POW documentary video. We had visited remote areas of

Laos and Vietnam. Government officials from Laos and Vietnam had demonstrated considerable interest in our live-POW effort. We had successfully assessed and exercised a French-connection into Communist Asia. Keplinger was last in Vietnam with Tam the last of October 1992. Since April 1992, I have received no further communication concerning VN willingness to access U.S. POWs.

Many of the contacts and comrades made over these past 12 years are dead. Almost everyone who dedicated themselves to this righteous cause is worse off. I must conclude that while we have labored long and hard, the enormity of government opposition has taken its toll. I salute all those who have kept the faith with our missing in action. Our reward may not be now, but someday it will be noble. I pray for those who may still remain in captivity that their hope might forever burn bright knowing that they will never be forgotten as long as Old Glory flies and even one true American lives that we will forever be in search of them until we all come home!

THIS CONCLUDES MY OFFICIAL STATEMENT TO THE U.S. SENATE SELECT COMMITTEE ON POW/MIA AFFAIRS. MY COMMENTS RECALLEVENTS AND EXPERIENCES SPANNING MORE THAN 12 YEARS. I HAVE FAITHFULLY RECONSTRUCTED EACH COMMENT WITH CARE AS TO ACCURACY IN AS MUCH AS MEMORY AND RECORDS ALLOW. I CERTIFY THIS A TRUE STATEMENT AND AFFIX MY SIGNATURE THIS 20TH DAY OF NOVEMBER 1992 IN THE CITY OF SPRINGFIELD, VA.

/s/ James G. "Bo" Gritz  
\* \* \*

United States Senate  
SELECT COMMITTEE ON  
POW/MIA AFFAIRS  
WASHINGTON, DC 20510-6500

U.S. SENATE SELECT COMMITTEE ON  
POW/MIA AFFAIRS  
DEPOSITION AUTHORIZATION

As Chairman of the Senate Select Committee on POW/MIA Affairs ("the Committee"), pursuant to Rule 4 and Rule 6 of the Rules of Procedure of the Committee, I hereby agree and consent to the deposition of Lt. Col. James Gritz of Sandy Valley, Nevada, as described in the attached notice of deposition. This deposition shall be taken by Frances A. Zwenig, Staff Director for the Committee; J. William Codinha, Chief Counsel to the Committee; Hilton Foster, John Mattes and Ken Mendelson, Investigative Attorneys for the Committee; and/or any Member of the Committee.

/s/ John F. Kerry



# Gritz Challenges America: "Wake Up Now!"

(Editor's note: The following is the complete text of then-presidential candidate Colonel James "Bo" Gritz' dynamic speech at the well-attended citizens' rally in Tehachapi, California on Sunday afternoon, August 16, 1992.

We are re-printing this warm, instructive and thought-provoking message for two immediate reasons beyond the "anniversary" fact that it remains TODAY as much OR MORE of a very relevant wake-up call as it was last year, about this same time, when first delivered.

One of the important immediate reasons for reprinting this is the p. 6, 19, and 26 Ron Brown-Vietnam-POW saga we are covering in several writings this week. That sleazy maneuvering to grant Most Favored Nation status to Vietnam also causes us to reprint, on page 43, Bo's "inconvenient" Congressional POW testimony—testimony that was, by Senator Kerry and his crooked cohorts, carefully "deleted" from the final bound and published report.

The other reason we are re-running this is because of Bo's great teaching example on what it takes, simply, to get rid of the National "debt". This point is related to the New World Order writing on page 27 and, as Lenin was quoted there, "The surest way to ruin a country is to debauch the currency." Getting rid of this so-called "debt" is easier than most people realize—and that's just how the Elite crooks want to keep it—with you in the dark, slaving away for them.)

## 8/16/92 "BO" GRITZ

Brother, have you ever lost a son? Have you ever lost a father? I lost my dad in World War II. He was a pilot. He didn't come home from Europe. I lost twenty-five hundred brothers in southeast Asia. They didn't come home either.

It wasn't my idea to go looking for them. But in 1979, we had some Generals who knew that Americans were still left behind. Now, in the newspapers, we read where they were all right. We had a President who didn't care. His name was Jimmy Carter. We had a man named Cyrus Vance who was Secretary of State, and they said, "No, there are no living Americans. We won't

authorize one cent for any pursuit of prisoners of war. And so, like patriots, we did it anyway.

I salute those few Generals because they are few in number who were the original ones, other than the families, to keep the faith. So, they call a man named H. Ross Perot and they explained the situation—that the President and the Secretary of State would not authorize it, but they wanted to know if he would cover a mission to try and determine whether there were or were not prisoners left alive and I was the person that they chose to send to make that determination.

On the tenth story of a building in the EDS (Electronic Data Systems) complex in Dallas, Texas, H. Ross Perot drew me near and said, "Bo, I've been asked by General Eugene Tighe to have you go to Southeast Asia. Now, you go over there and you do everything you have to do. **You come back here and you tell us there aren't any American prisoners still left alive.**"

Now, that was my intent when I left Dallas in April of 1979. I didn't want there to be any of my family still alive in the hands of the enemy six years after we had pulled out, but I'm a man of truth. As a matter of fact, the thing that I used to get into trouble for more than anything else my whole life, even when I was a little popper, was for being at the back of my Grandma's closet trying to see what was back behind all of the linens and the old clothes that were stacked up there. I wanted to know even if it was an old rat box. I wanted to see what it was. I was in trouble because I'd climb up on a chair and get on the cabinet and reach and look up into the top drawers and want to see what was in the bottles all the way at the back.

The very first schools that I went to in Special Forces were safe cracking and lock-picking. It was made in heaven for me to be a Special Forces Soldier.

**The truth is a very valuable and elusive commodity, especially in America today. But they chose the wrong man if they wanted me to go over and come back and say something that wasn't true, because when I did come back in May of 1979, I had bad news for them.**

**My reports were that there are American prisoners still in the hands of our enemy, and, boy, it started.**

We immediately had all kinds of bureaucratic problems in Washington. Still we kept on. In April of 1980, I was in Southeast Asia and I sent a patrol across the river to check out ten targets that the hated CIA had given me as possible locations of living prisoners of war. One of the patrols returned saying, "Yes, there are thirty Americans alive today at Nhommarath.

As a matter of fact, I just saw in the L.A. newspaper where the Nhommarath reports were finally being made public since 1980.

We didn't know whether to believe them or not. We came back and we asked for a SR-71 which could provide oblique photography. That SR-71 can see your face from one hundred thousand feet above the earth. We would know for certain who the prisoners were. It was of such low priority, and that was May, that we didn't get anything until November of 1980 when we were voting for Ronald Reagan.

I voted for him twice. He was a movie star. I didn't think he'd hurt the United States of America. I didn't vote for George Bush.

In November, a satellite took a photograph of Nhommarath and there was a prison compound and there were thirty American prisoners of war, confirmed because A-1 intelligence is the very highest intelligence rating that we have in our system. There was a very discernible figure "52" that had been made by the occupants of Nhommarath camp in the ground where it could be seen from the air.

The number "52" was a code. It meant that there were Americans present; don't bomb this location.

This got everyone excited. Suddenly, they were going to make the rescue not using my forces, but they were going to use Delta Force at Ft. Bragg. Finally, in March of 1981, the President was already installed and all these decisions had been made. I was called back to Washington, DC and in the bowels of the Defense Intelligence Agency located in the Pentagon, Admiral Jerry C. Tuttle told me, "Bo, we're



going to make this rescue using Delta. I want you to go home and allow these official forces to do this." I said, "Admiral Tuttle, I don't believe the government is going to do it because Ronald Reagan is already being cast as a hawk. We're criticising the Russians for being in Afghanistan. What happens when we send the Marines in to Laos and they fail like the rescue did at 'Desert One' in Iran?" I said, "It's going to be like the Bay of Pigs. In the last hours, they're going to turn the planes around." And I said, "Please, let us continue in lock-step. We won't do anything until the official mission is set aside."

It was all Special Intelligence in those days and I couldn't even tell the people that were with me exactly what was going on and some of them became disgruntled.

Finally in April, Admiral Tuttle told me, "The planes will not be turned around. This rescue is going to go forward." And then on May 21st, he called me. I was living in California, in the Los Angeles area, and he said, "Bo, the planes have been turned around. The mission is off." We weren't going to bring home the Americans we knew were there.

Now, I see in the newspapers, I saw it yesterday in the *Denver Post*, where the 1981 agreements with Vietnam and our rescue efforts in Laos are now public knowledge. But what are we doing about it?

You've got Henry Kissinger on *Nightline* with Mr. Kerry from the state of Massachusetts, head of the Prisoner of War Committee, saying, "It's outrageous that anyone would accuse a bureaucratic official of leaving Americans behind knowingly in the hands of the enemies." HENRY KISSINGER SHOULD BE INDICTED FOR TREASON. They gave him the Nobel Peace Prize, but I want you to note something. They gave Henry Kissinger the Nobel Peace Prize and that fat turkey accepted it, but Le Duc Tho, who was the other negotiator, out of honor refused it because he knew what was going on. And, along with that Nobel Peace prize, we also gave it to Gorbachev. I'm sure we'll be offering it to George Bush by next year.

There ought to be an indictment on the side of truth, an indictment for treason for knowingly leaving those prisoners behind in the hands of our enemies.

Now, I don't have the time because I have some other points that I want to make. But I just want to summarize this day because I started this talk about prisoners. If you take my newsletter, or if the media has any way cooperated, **we called for a national day of fasting and prayer that God Almighty might do for us what we haven't been able to accomplish for ourselves, and that is the delivery of our brothers home while they're still alive.** I want to tell you that there were five

**occasions since 1983 where we have known where American prisoners of war were located and we have gone seeking to bring them home and in every case in the last moments, we met the enemy and, as Pogo has said, "We found him to be us", meaning the bureaucrats in Washington DC. Five occasions we've had to leave the Americans behind because we've denied the victory.**

**The reason I have called for a national day of fasting on Saturday (yesterday) and prayer today is because if we do not bring our brothers home now, they will not be figuratively, they will be literally buried and it will be done before I can ever be president.** It cannot wait for that to happen and it will be done so that Mobil Oil can start drilling offshore in Vietnam and it will be done so that other contractual arrangements can go forward and it will be done so that the Soviet Union can receive twenty-four billion dollars in aid from us. And it will be done so that the politicians will feel safe again that no American, no matter how determined we are, will ever come home alive.

Well, we've tried. We've done everything we can. You may or may not be familiar with what we have tried. When I say "we", I mean America. I represent the Lazarus Team. My Team was official. I had the backing of the Central Intelligence Agency. I had the backing of the Defense Intelligence Agency, the Intelligence Support Activity. We couldn't do it. You haven't been able to do it in whatever other private efforts have been going on out there. But, I've learned something in my life: it's caused me to be fearless. It has given me the confidence that a bumble bee has to fly despite what Northrop University says, that "It's not aerodynamically capable of sustaining flight." It's the thing that has allowed the few to do and give battle against the many and win against the many. It's the thing that separated Elijah from the armies of Assyria. It's the thing that gave victory to Gideon and three hundred against a hundred and thirty thousand Midianites. It's the thing that allowed George Washington to bring King George to his knees. It's the thing that permitted a young sergeant by the name of Willie Brown to, in absolute desperation with no chance of survival, lead a small contingent of Colonial soldiers against the outer British battlements at Yorktown.

On that day, it was indeed a forlorn night because all of the men knew none of them would return. They were a small group going to go against the tens of thousands. How could they return? And finally, that thing that lit up Gideon. The thing that made Elijah tell his young helper, "Fear not for they that be with us are more than they would be with them." That Something got into Willie Brown and he

said, "Follow me" and ten minutes after they launched their attack, they weren't just into the outer, they had broken into the very command center at Yorktown and the British regiments were withdrawing and falling back in fear and confusion and Washington sent his Colonial Soldiers to start filling in the gap and the Battle at Yorktown was won and the American Revolution was won at Yorktown, was it not? And how many of Willie Brown's volunteers died that night? NOT ONE. And how many volunteers were wounded that night? NOT ONE, except Willie Brown, who took a bayonet through his hand, and he was the first American soldier to ever receive the Purple Heart from General George Washington for military merit above and beyond the call of duty.

God bless Willie Brown. God bless those who have put on a uniform. God bless those with the courage to do what the faint-hearted fearing will not do. God bless the three percent that stood against the ninety-seven percent that said, "We can live under the King just a little while longer."

Friends, it is That Element that will allow our prisoners to be returned to us if enough of us will recognize our dependency upon God Almighty and will call upon him with our unified voices. I'm not a preacher, but I've got a very personal relationship with God. You gain that with over a hundred special operations in places you should have never come out of. I know that God is. I know that God is my father and I know that somehow God hears even my voice and I know that he'll hear all of our voices because all across the nation, I've asked and I have a feeling that it's being done in the tens of thousands. I've asked people who would, "Would you fast?" Remember Esther of the Bible? It looked like all of her people were going to be slain, and so she told them, "You fast and you pray." And in Psalm 35, David fasts. When you fast, every time you feel a little hunger it reminds you of the purpose of your fast, your prayer, your petition. I hope that some of you have fasted with us through Saturday and we're prepared to offer a prayer. If you don't mind, I'll be the voice for this prayer:

• • •

*Father, God Almighty, who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Father, we thank thee for this earth. We thank thee Father for this life and citizenship in this the greatest nation on the globe. Father, we thank thee for the knowledge that we are thy children if we will be. Father, we thank thee for the knowledge that if we ask it in righteousness it shall be given*



*us, and thou has promised us that where two or three gather there are You, also, in thy spirit. Father, we are thankful for all the things for thou art the author of all good that thou has given us. Father, we gather together in this company, this day with a single purpose in our heart. Father, every spirit speaks out in angelic language. Father, every soul now speaks with one purpose, a righteous purpose with no thought of any self-serving reason. Father, we ask thee, in thy mercy lift up our prisoners, bring our brothers and restore them to their families in this great nation, Father, while they still live. We seek only thy will. We know not thy agenda. Father, we have all faith and hope in thee and we know that yours is the hand that has made this universe and all things that are good. Father, that same hand can restore even the life to Lazarus. And Father, that same hand can restore even our brothers unto us. Father, hear our righteous prayer. Father, grant us this petition that this nation might awaken again to what is right and wrong in conscience. Father, grant that this be given to us that we might clearly give thee the glory for we are children and thou art our Father.*

...

I want to thank you for whatever faith you've had to join with me. Friends, we've run out of solutions on these prisoners. I've always had another way to go. Everytime one door was closed, it looked like another was opened. I've fallen on my knees in absolute desperation and cried out in God's name, "Why can't we just get a break when what we're trying to do is righteous?", and I never knew why we couldn't win the victory. I do know this, I've learned this in combat and I'll share it with you: before the guilty can ever be punished before the bar of justice, the innocent must suffer. So when your children suffer and when your loved ones are taken from you in the challenging times ahead, and when things happen that you don't understand, it's your job to keep faith with God almighty for without God we are nothing. And we keep faith in

God almighty and we must understand that someday the blood of those who have innocently been harmed will cry out from the ground, even as Abel cried out for justice against Cain. And God in his wisdom and in his justice and in his time will cause all things to be right.

Now there are things that we can do and I want to outline some things that we must do. When I say "we", it doesn't have to be Bo Gritz because when you came here today, I hope you came here to learn something. If you leave here and you haven't learned anything, don't go. Stop me right up there where I came in and say, "Bo, I didn't learn a thing here today." I will scrape my brain, I promise you, to try to divulge for you. If I have to I'll reach down into the Special Intelligence area and the Top Secrets. I'm going to tell you something that has made it worth your while coming here this day. That's my purpose.

There are some things that **we have to do**. If we do not do them, America ceases to be the land that we now live in. Anyone could do it. Some of you. And thank you for being in uniform wearing Bo Gritz tee shirts and "No New World Order" tee shirts, I appreciate your support. **What I am doing as one man, I'm lifting a banner of Liberty and fearlessly I am going to go forward and I can't do it alone. But with your support, we are going to take Capitol Hill and we are going to restore and revive the Constitution of the United States and we're going to place this government back under God where it belongs once and for all.**

(Applause.)

But what you're supporting, it could be any of you. I'm just one who has volunteered. I've come forward. I've said through my experiences God has preserved me and allowed me to become fearless of all physical things on this earth. My experiences have given me the confidence to move forward without compromise, but it could be any one of you. It could be Clinton. It could be Bush. But, the chances are it will not be. I believe in conversion. I believe that when Saul was struck by the Holy Ghost upon the road and became Paul, that that could happen to George Bush. But I tell you, it would be Divine Intervention, wouldn't it? I don't know if it could happen to Bill Clinton, but I suppose that it could.

(Laughter)

It could be anyone. That is my point. As long as we have the same objectives, we're supporting one thing and it's real simple, it's in one page and it's called **The Constitution of the United States of America**. If we'll just support that, friends, we will have prosperity, we'll have health care, we'll have everything we need in this nation. But, without it—and we're about like a barrel going over the edge at Niagara

Falls—if we don't act now, we will deserve what it is that we went over for. And so, you represent a remnant. I'm sure that Bill Clinton will probably come to Tehachapi, don't you think? I know George Bush is going to land out here at the Tehachapi Airport and he'll assemble and there will probably be thousands. I'll bet your local newspaper will be here, but, I'll bet you, you'll leave here not knowing one new thing. I'll bet you leave here with Bushlip. I'll bet you leave here with a little bit of Clinton's hips, maybe, but you won't have any new knowledge at all about how to get this nation back on our feet as a healthy and as a sovereign and as a solvent nation. It's not you that I'm worried about.

George Washington told his troops, "In your hands rests the destiny of hundreds of millions of unborn Americans." In your hands rests the destiny today of two hundred and fifty million living Americans. And I think we ought to be ashamed of ourselves.

We should recognize what we are. We are prodigal children of the most high God. We have taken a birthright that is the greatest on the globe and haven't we squandered it? And like the prodigal child, we have taken all that has been given to us in our inheritance and we have allowed it to be taken from us by those who are of much lesser stature in this life. Now, just as the money lenders are about ready to put the chains of slavery around our hands and our ankles, we'd better wake up and cry, "Father, Father, help me. Father, thou has given me a great birthright and I have spent it foolishly and now the lenders, Father, are about to put me in prison. Help Me."

I believe God will hear our voice. I think that he will help us, but only as much as we're willing to help ourselves. And so it means that you're not going to have two hundred and fifty million Americans falling out underneath the trees to hear a message of truth. Most of them, ninety-seven percent (wasn't that what it was during the Revolutionary War), they are going to continue to sleep on, like Gulliver. They'll wake up to find they've been pinned to the ground by the threads of tyranny that have gradually been woven there by those who would be master.

You are the remnant. You are the sons. You are the daughters. You're His children. You hear His voice. He knows you and you know Him, and so, you have no fear, but, it is not you that I'm concerned about. It's those people that are less than 3 feet tall running around here. Those are the ones that you should be concerned about, because if you are a great-grandparent and the Lord were to call you today, "Don't go." Tell God almighty, "I'm sorry, please, I can't go. Give me just a little more time that my great-grandchild will not be



destined to a life of debt slavery because, Father, when I could have been laboring, I was traveling around America in my Winnebago. I was enjoying this life but I have awakened and my sons and my daughters need my help. Let me have the time, Father. Let me have the time to free them from the debt slavery that I've allowed them to accumulate.

## **DEBT SLAVERY**

And how do we do it? People continue to write me letters and they continue to call and they want more and more definition. To me, it was fairly easy. I just say, "The Constitution." And I figure people can go in there and read and they'll understand it, but, it isn't that easy, apparently, and so I want to give you a very quick lesson, if I might, in money because the very first problem that we've got to solve in America is this economy. **DEBTORS ARE NOT CHOOSERS.** And, is it not true that the lenders are preparing the shackles right now as I speak?

## **THE PLAGUE OF COMPOUND INTEREST**

I was born January of 1939. The debt of the United States was 16.8 billion dollars. Gosh, that's a lot of money, isn't it? Well, in forty years it wasn't anything because the debt had gone from 16 to a thousand and do you think that's a pretty precipitous climb? That's nothing, because from 1981 to 1989, our debt tripled from 1 to 3 trillion dollars in just eight years. Now that's something! Is that Reaganomics? Is that a Congress that is irresponsible? Friends, that is **compound interest**. That's what that is. It wouldn't have made any difference who was in the government. It would have been the same. ***It's called compound interest and today it is four trillion and it will soon be five and six trillion.***

Now Lester Thurow... How many of you are familiar with him? If you are put your hand up. Lester Thurow, he's a world renowned economist from MIT. He just put out a book called **HEAD TO HEAD**. The reason I say this is because you're seeing already in the speeches prepared and put on these three by five cards, for Clinton and for Bush to read, the exact thoughts that Lester Thurow had put in his new book. Lester Thurow says, in conclusion, that "America needs a fifty percent income tax, not a thirty percent income tax." He says, "America needs a twenty percent value added tax on all the things we buy. Europe does it." He says, "America needs to be spending four dollars a gallon for gasoline because that would give us four hundred billion dollars so we could pay our bill", like H. Ross Perot said.

Do you believe that it is possible that Lester Thurow, a Ph.D. of economics at MIT, could be so deep into academia, he cannot see what the real problem is in the American economy today? Do you think it's true or could it even be worse—that Lester Thurow is part of the problem?

Well see, I don't know what it is, but I do know this—that you're getting the pabulum coming right out of MIT, the same pabulum you're gonna start hearing from the President and from Clinton until the election and it's going to be, you watch it, if we don't change this system, if we challenged and had a thousand dollars a gallon of gasoline, would that pay the bill? It will not. Why? **COMPOUND INTEREST.**

So, I'm going to present you with a simple solution. Friends, if you have a better one or if you have another one, I need to know it. But if you do not then you make sure that the media that refuses to attend these conventions because they have been bought and paid for are demanded to give me airing. They are intellectual prostitutes. The only purpose they serve are the people who own them—to vilify and to lie outright. You make sure that when Bill Clinton comes here or Bush comes here, wherever you are, that you get your hand up or you call in on Larry King Live or you do whatever you have to do. You may have to lie, cheat and steal a little bit and tell them, "I just want to tell Mr. Bush what a wonderful Commander in Chief he has been! What a great victory it is going to be when we go back into Iraq!" Now, they'll probably let you on and then when you get on say, "Bush, I've been wanting to say this to you for a long time..." And then, before they can bleep you off the air, you make sure you put some facts before him. You know how to do it. It'll work for you.

If they do not recognize this solution, I'm going to give you and they don't give a better one to you, don't support them. Don't get into the "evil of two lessors" because that's what it is today and, friends, it's the last choice you're going to have other than to reject a literal mark of satan that will soon be coming if we stay with this system.

Now, leading up to my solution, I'm going to go over a few papers with you. The reason that I do this is people ask me all the time, "Bo, explain to me, write me a letter, tell me exactly how this works." I'm going to tell you precisely how this works. Take notes. If you don't like taking notes then see my bride when this is over and the very same papers that I present to you are available to you. They'll cost you \$5.00 because they are considerable, but you'll have them so then you can xerox them. They're official. There's no copyright and so, you can spread them around to your friends. Let me give you, by your request, the exact solution to this money problem.

I have to dig into my bag. Oops! (papers fly out.) You always wonder what falls out. I'm kind of guided by The Spirit when something falls out. I look at it. Maybe it's something I ought to be talking about. These are letters from the Treasury Department. I'm going to give a lesson and I hope that when you leave here, you will know more about money and you will know more about exactly how to get us back, as a solvent nation, than your bankers. You'd better know more than your legislatures! But then I want you to do something with this knowledge. Please, don't just leave here today and let this knowledge lay dormant.

We asked the question of the Treasury Department, "How does the money come into creation?" I mean this stuff here (Bo is now holding up a dollar bill) has got to come to us somehow. We ask, "How does it get here?" And here is the answer.

QUOTE: "The actual creation of money...", this is from the Department of the Treasury "...always..." remember that word, that's an important word, "...the actual creation of money ALWAYS involves the extension of credit by private commercial banks." And so how does ALL money come into existence? **PRIVATE COMMERCIAL BANKS.** Does it come into existence with the Federal Government? No, it does not. It comes into existence by loaning from private commercial banks.

Well now, if you have to borrow money in order to get it, aren't you going to also be paying an interest? So, where does the interest come from because that's pretty important. Gephardt, (and we were talking about the Balanced Budget Amendment), said, "We owe four hundred billion dollars just in interest every year." Where's it come from? Well, let me read the answer because we got it from the Department of the Treasury.

It is signed by Russell L. Monk, Assistant General Counsel. QUOTE: "Money for paying the interest on borrowed money comes from the same source as the other money comes from."

All right, let's make sure we've got it straight. Where does all money come from? How was it created? Through loans by commercial banks. All interest to pay on the loans that come from commercial banks has to come as a form of a loan from a commercial bank, true or false? It's true. Can we ever get out of debt under that system?

***We can never get out of debt under that system.*** So, the next question was, "Well, gosh, how does the Federal Reserve get this money?" And it says, QUOTE: "Currency notes are placed into circulation by your local financial organizations and can only be obtained by that source."—Linda L. Coleman, External Affairs.

Then we said, "Well, the mints..." be-



cause we know the mints make the money, "...when the mints make the money, are the Federal banks charged the same? Is it given to them at face value?" QUOTE: "The notes are sold to the Federal Reserve..." By the way, is the Federal Reserve federal? No more federal than the "Federal Laundry". No more federal than the Federal Bakery. No more federal than Fred Smith's Federal Express. But listen to this: **"The notes are sold to the Federal Reserve at the cost of manufacture, not at face value."**

Well, let's see. My wife lets me carry one of these. I can't spend it unless I ask her, but I think I've got a hundred dollars unless she went through my pocket this morning. Yeah, here it is. (Bo holds up a \$100 bill.) Oh, you know how it is! I've got a clean pair of britches and everything is already changed over for today's event with you. So, here's a hundred dollar bill. Now, this \$100 costs 2 cents to make. How much does the Federal Reserve pay? By the way, this was written by Donna Polk, Director of the Mint. She's the one that says, "These notes are given to the Federal Reserve at the cost of manufacture." Two cents. Now, let's say I've got a \$1 bill. How much does that cost? Two cents. So, a one dollar bill or a hundred dollar bill makes no difference.

But then these are loaned to us at face value, are they not? What must you put up—think about that just for a minute—in order to get this loan?

Now, next point: We ask, "Well, is there anything behind this at all?" Because when you borrow it, don't you have to put up your home? Don't you have to put up your vehicle? Don't you have to put up your time, your labor, your talent, something that is valuable? Isn't that true? You have to give it substance, do you not, to the banks, so they will give you this stuff. So obviously, there should be something behind it. Just to make sure you know, all of these letters are available to you in our information packet. We asked them about it and here's what they said.

They said, QUOTE: "Federal Reserve Notes are not redeemable in gold or silver or any other commodity. Federal Reserve Notes have not been backed by anything since 1933." So, if they're not backed by anything, we asked the United States Treasury, "If they're not backed by anything, are they worth anything?"

Department of the Treasury Bureau of Engraving and Printing, signed by M.M. Schneider, Executive Assistant, QUOTE: "Money without backing is worthless."

So what is this worth? Zero. The interesting thing, most easy number to remember—Zero. **Now, if we make these things and give them to the Federal Reserve at 2 cents and they loan them to us at face value and we have to put up**

**our land and all that we have worked hard to gain and even the interest has to be borrowed, somebody is always going bankrupt, aren't they, just to pay the interest. A million bankruptcies in the last twelve months. More than in any other time in our history—over a million.**

Well, as a devious mind—because in Special Forces the thing that's special is that the things we do have never been done before and so we have to get up out of the ozone layer so that we can have access to original thought. And so, before I could ever be a presidential candidate, I had to answer the question—How am I going to be able to solve the national debt? So, I went back and started looking at what had been done in the past so I wouldn't have to reinvent the wheel, and **Thomas Jefferson says, "If you ever let the banks take over the currency and credit, your children wake up as slaves on the continent that was conquered by their fathers."** Is that true today? Then I went and looked at Andy Jackson, Old Hickory, they almost impeached him. He wasn't popular at all, was he? Because in 1832, he said to the Federal Banks, who had grown up in spite of Jefferson, he said, "You are a den of vipers and thieves and by the power of the Creator, I'll rout you out." And he did. And in 1836, what was the debt of the United States? Easy number to remember. What was it? ("Zero!") Thank you. It was absolutely Zero!

So, I started thinking... Well, if Andy Jackson can make it zero and Abraham Lincoln in 1862 needed 450 million dollars and the banks were ready to loan it to him to continue the Civil War and he said, "It is not right for us to burden our children with our debts." God be praised for Abraham Lincoln. So he started printing "green-backs". There was no gold or silver behind them, but there was no debt behind them either. He just printed green-backs and the banks called him extreme. They said, "He's a radical." They said, "He can't do that." But, he did.

Now, I'm going to test our Ph.D. here on the stage (Dr. Ed Young) because if Abe Lincoln would have accepted 450 million dollars and the rate at that time of interest was a mere 20 percent, what would it be worth today in 1992? 'Cause we never pay the principal, do we? We just pay the interest. So, what would it be worth today? I can't read it because it's the next figure up from quadrillion, what is that? Sextillions? Isn't it Sextillions? It sounds like it would be, in the order today sex something-or-other. I believe it is sextillions. Is there that much money in the world—sextillions? I don't think there is. I can read the one that is down from that. At 10 percent, at half the interest, it would be a hundred thirty-one trillion dollars! Now, do you want to

say, thank you, Lord, for Abraham Lincoln and for the Holy Spirit that intervened and allowed him to say "No!" to those scum, those bankers, those politicians that belong on the bottom of the ocean with whale droppings and almost every lawyer that I can think of? Abraham Lincoln saved us. He knew we would be debt slaves if he accepted that compound interest loan.

Well now, I started digging around in the Treasury a little bit and it's kind of interesting. I've had a lot of help. There's a guy named Byron Dale, he puts this out, and Byron said, "Bo, last year we minted five hundred million dollars in coins." Does anybody have a quarter? How much do you think a quarter is actually worth? It costs us... (Someone hands Bo a quarter) Thank you. Now, you'll see why you won't get this back because it's really worthless! A quarter costs 1.008 cents to make. So, there's no silver in there. Is there? No. And so that quarter only costs a cent, but when we give it to the Federal Reserve, they have to give us credit for 25 cents. They have to give us credit for the face value. Are you beginning to follow me here? And so when we mint a silver dollar, it's not really silver, but how much credit must they give the debt of the United States? One dollar. It only costs us about 2 cents to do that, but, it's a dollar. As a matter of fact, a Susan B. Anthony costs a lot less than a half a dollar does because it's smaller.

Well, if that's true... Let's make sure we've got it all right, so there won't be any confusion here when you leave today. You're going to know without locking Congress up at Andrews Air Force Base exactly how to get America out of debt if these are given to them at 2 cents because that's all it costs to make and yet they loan them back to us at face value and—remember that now—so we're four trillion dollars in debt with these, aren't we? And, if this only costs a cent to make, but they have to give us 25 cents credit, what is wrong with minting a giant coin (Bo holds up a 5" diameter, giant coin) that says "Four Trillion Dollars—Debt of the United States—Paid in Full—In God We Trust." (Huge round of applause.) Now, I ask you, let's be very clear about it: is that legal? I'd be very enthusiastic if I thought I could get my great grandkids, my grandchild who's thirteen now and my three mules and a daughter, if I could get them out of debt because **they all owe \$42,000. That's what every one of you owe and that's what your kids owe and if you're born today, that's the price of being an American.** I'd be excited about thinking on this because is this coin going to be made out of gold? Is it going to be made out of silver? No, it has to be made out of pot metal because it has to be worthless! It has to equal what it is that they have been giving us all this time!



## BUSH'S TRUE ALLEGIANCE

Now, you may say, I'll bet you, if you're from the media because I've tested the media with this and they say, "Huh? Uh. Um. Uh, I don't think you can do that, Bo. Well, Department of the Treasury, QUOTE: **"The former Chairman of the House Coinage Subcommittee correctly points out that we could pay off the National debt with a single four trillion dollar coin."** Now, tell me that I cannot do it. And so, will we do it? Yes! Will George Bush do it? No! Will Bill Clinton do it? No! Because, you see, they have a different master. On C-SPAN, George Bush is recorded as having said, "Whatever I am, whatever I become, I owe to David Rockefeller." Well, the President of the United States ought to be serving a different master. And, matter of fact, before the United Nations this year, George Bush made this statement, he said, "It is to the sacred U.N. Charter that we and all people will now and forever pledge our allegiance."

Well, maybe that's good for him and all of his international bankers and petroleum buddies and David Rockefeller, but there's 250 million of us! Friends, I want you to know that I am absolutely 100% behind gun control and my definition is—responsible citizens being able to hit what they aim at with the first shot. (Huge applause.) Now that's gun control and if you have anything less than that, you're getting close to unconditional surrender. But, as long as there are 200 million weapons in the hands—and I've got to admit, I've got more than my share, so there's some of you out there that are probably unarmed—but if there's 200 million weapons in the hands of 250 million American citizens, do you understand why we can get out of debt, if we will? But will we? (Big round of applause.)

Now, how long is it gonna take to punch this boy out? (Bo is referring to minting the giant coin.) Not very long. Pot metal is real easy to form into a coin and it doesn't have to be really in beautiful condition.

Oh, by the way, what happens to the Emir of Kuwait? The Emir of Kuwait owns 8 billion dollars of America's debt. Now, the media said, "What are you going to do about him? Are you going to cheat him?" I said, "We're not cheating anybody. This stuff right here is worthless and so this pot metal coin, I know that it would be worthless, but for the Emir of Kuwait, it is 4 trillion dollars on its face value. Let the Emir of Kuwait go to the Federal Reserve where he bought the debt in the first place and tell them that he wants a little piece of their coin." It should be perfectly all right.

What about the citizens of America, because there aren't many but there are some who own a little bit of the American

debt? Friends, we created this government. Those citizens are going to be paid. ***We're going back on a gold and a silver standard so that we don't have a devaluation of American currency anymore. We're going back that way because that's what the Constitution says.***

Now, as soon as this coin is given to them, this is going to be given with the left hand. I'm going to do that purposefully. If you have any Islamic knowledge, you'll know why. I'm going to give them this coin with the left hand after I've come out of the men's room. I know it sounds tough, but, you know, I get bitter about this. I'm extreme and I'm radical. When I think of what they've done to our posterity and our prosperity, haven't they stolen it from us? So, they deserve whatever they get and a lot more besides. I wasn't even going to give them this coin because you don't need to, but, you see, I found out we could and be legal, so we are.

Friends, this doesn't take four years. This takes one hour into the presidency.

The next thing we do is we tell the Federal Reserve: "You are out of business as of this day! You are history!"

And now we come to Gephardt, and we're going to say, "Now Gephardt, how much interest do we have to pay?" And how much interest do we have to pay? None!

Just like "Old Hickory". You see, we're not doing anything that's new. We're going back and we're looking at the Wisdom and the Divine Intervention into our Founding Fathers and we are doing the things that they have shown us, as guided, that if we'll follow, we, too, can be free; we, too, can have liberty and prosperity. And how do we say and under what authority do we say that the Federal Reserve is history? Well, I see it in the newspapers. They say, "Bo Gritz cannot do what he says because these matters are to be left to Congress." And everybody knows that they're the best that money can buy.

Friends, I would invite the media to read Article 2, Section 3 of the Constitution. It says, "The President will take care to insure the Laws are faithfully carried out." The glory of the Constitution is this: it's called Checks and Balances. Haven't we heard that before? And when the Supreme Court won't and when the Congress won't—are you telling me the President cannot? Can the President do what the Supreme Court and the Congress will not do as long as it is Constitutional? Most certainly can. Is there anyone in here who says—"No, you can't do that?" Because, you see, very clearly by the Constitution has there ever been an amendment to the Constitution that says you can have a private industry like the Federal Reserve coining money and regulating the

value thereof? There never has been one and so that's the authority that we make sure this law is squared by and so we get rid of them.

Now, when we get rid of them, what happens to the income tax? Does the income tax pay for government? This is very important because people are always going, "Bo, how can we pay for government? What happens to all the highways, the military? What happens to all the government programs?" Does anyone in here believe that your income tax goes to pay for government? ("No!") Thank you. How come the media doesn't know that?

You know the Grace Commission was put together in 1982—I'm always going to give you proof, I don't try to pull this stuff out of a rabbit's hat—these things come straight from law that has already been tested. The Grace Commission in 1982 spent 75 million dollars under Ronald Reagan. Their job was to try and streamline government. In 1984, if you've got a library here in Tehachapi or Bakersfield or wherever you go, just go in there and tell the librarian, "I'd like to see the Grace Commission Report, 1984." One of the findings is very interesting. It says, **"Not one dollar of your personal income tax goes to pay for government." Where does your income tax go? It goes to the debt of the United States. And, who is the owner of the debt of the United States? It is the Federal Reserve. And, who owns the Federal Reserve? Is it owned by American entrepreneurs? No, it is not! And even the bankers should not have a nationality, I agree with you, but, THE FEDERAL RESERVE IS OWNED PRIMARILY BY EUROPEANS.**

Friends, we fought the War of 1812 to get the Europeans out of our pockets. We fought the Revolutionary War for that purpose. The War Between The States was not over slavery—the Europeans were trying to break America apart so that they could take us on more easily as separates instead of a united states. They're still after us and they've almost got us. But, you know what's interesting? It always seems like America wakes up just in time. I pray that this is the case.

One more thing... What happens to the IRS? Think about it for a minute. The IRS, they are paid by the Federal government. If you work for the IRS, you get a green check and it says, "Treasury of United States". But, have any of you ever paid income tax? Most of you, probably. Go and look at the check that you write. Do you write it to the Treasury of the United States? If you do, they send it back. How must you make out your check? It must be made out to the payment of who? The IRS. Now, what does the IRS do? They cancel the



**check, don't they? What does the cancellation say? Dig out your own checks at home and see what is put on the back of the check. It says, "For deposit into any—(what?)—FEDERAL RESERVE BANK AGAINST THE DEBT OF THE UNITED STATES." The IRS is an agent for the Federal Reserve. Friends, they have become a modern day gestapo. Now, you may say, "Well, Bo, they're so efficient." H. Ross Perot would have made them even greater so that they could better collect funds so that government could pay its bills. Just like Lester Thurow says today.**

Do you think it would have been good to have held onto the Gestapo after World War II? How about—let's hold on to the KGB, ok? They're awfully efficient, aren't they? You know, I have seen with my own eyes a Regional Director, a tax collector, an auditor and a publicist from the IRS all admit publicly, "We don't know what the laws say. We only do what we're told." Was that good enough at Nuremburg? It was not. We said, "We won't let the Nazis get away with it." Why do we let the Federal Reserve get away with it?

And so, the Federal Reserve, friends, must be purged. And so, it will be! Who appoints the head of the Federal Reserve? Who appoints the head of the IRS? The President does. And so, can the President also fire them? Well, you see, a Board of the Federal Reserve cannot be fired by one President because they're appointed for like thirteen years, but, there's not going to be a Federal Reserve for them to be the Board of, because those banks are history and the IRS is gone, and so, there won't be any need. We're going to start saving some money there! So, we get rid of them.

**Is there any question about how we get out of debt? Because right now with this system right here, the debt of the United States is zero and your children are no longer debt slaves and there can no longer be a foreign power to foreclose on you.** I hope you learned a little bit about money. (Applause) How many of you knew you could pay off the debt with a single coin? (Applause) All right, good, so some of us learned something then. For those of you that knew this, I'll try to get into deeper matters.

#### NO "NEW WORLD ORDER"

The next thing that we're going to do, very simply, is—say NO to the New World Order. And, we're going to do a little more than that. I would pull us out of the United Nations before I would ever surrender the Sovereignty of our nation to the United Nations.

(Huge round of applause)

Who owns the land upon which the United Nations has their meetings in New

York? Thank you. Mr. David Rockefeller does. David Rockefeller can rent that property out as a condominium as far as I'm concerned, because, what happened to the League of Nations back in 1919? They gave Woodrow Wilson the Nobel Peace Prize for it, but we said "No" and it dried up and blew away. If America was to pull out of the U.N. what do you think would happen? I think it would dry up and blow away and do you think the world would be any less off for it? I'll tell you one thing—we've got no business at all in Iraq and you're going to see us returning there. We've got no business at all over in Yugoslavia. Thirty Nazi divisions could not disarm those Croats and Serbs and so we definitely should not be involved in there. And if you want to cut the head off Saddam Hussein, we're going to let the Arabs do it. **I wouldn't send a single American soldier anywhere outside these borders.** (Applause) For those of you who have worn a uniform, welcome home.

(Huge applause)

We know the price of liberty. There's something worth fighting for, is there not? There's something worth bleeding for; there's something worth dying for. Everything I know of is within the boundaries of the United States of America and so, let us guard our borders. We've got a million illegal immigrants that swarm in here every year. Very frankly, I think that America should open its doors to anyone who would want to properly immigrate into this country and the Congress sets those standards and so if you want to wait in line and fill out the paper work, then I think we should open our arms. My family came from Germany and unless you're an American Indian, you're not native to this land. America is an immigrant nation, but we need to stop being the world policeman, friends. And along with that goes all foreign aid. We're not going to give anymore foreign aid until America is healed. (Applause) Now if you want to give money to some foreign country, does that mean that you can't do it? No. You can give all the money you want to any foreign country you want as long as it's your personal money, but not the public money because that's against the Constitution of the United States.

#### WAR ON AIDS

We're going to follow the Constitution. We're going to win this war on AIDS. We have to. The World Health Organization has properly announced, and I don't think they know the half of it, that there will be ten times more incidents of AIDS in America within the next several years. They say by the year 2000, we will be spending a trillion, think about it, a trillion and a half dollars. That is one thousand billion, five

hundred more billion, on just taking care of AIDS patients in hospitals by the year 2000. What happens to Bill Clinton's national health care plan then? Hey friends, let me tell you, do slaves have health care plans? They most certainly do. If the master wants a slave to be productive, the master's got to make sure the slave can work. So you're going to have your national health care plan under the New World Order.

But you know what's going to go in my plan? And here's the solution to winning the war on AIDS. The first thing we do—let me relate it to something that maybe all of you know a little something about and where I live in Sandy Valley, we have our own septic system. Every now and then it clogs up. When it clogs up I do not get a little straw and try to blow down into the bowl and clear it. When the septic tank at the Gritz house clogs up in Sandy Valley, I call Roto-Rooter and Roto-Rooter comes out there and they rout it out so that we have a clean flow again. The reason we do not have clean government is because human sediment is blocking the flow of clean government. Kennedy got killed because he left the old bureaucracy in place. Then, when he did fire Allen Dulles, it was something they weren't going to permit along with about seven other reasons they had.

We are going—and I know you probably think, "Bo, with your military experience, you've got some really neat insignia. Something like a screaming eagle or something really magnificent". No. **Our symbol is going to be crossed plumber's pals. Those big jobs with the scoops on the end of them. That's going to be the emblem of the Gritz Administration** because I'm going to fire—and tell me I can't do it—I'm going to fire all 16,000 bureaucrats that the President appoints. Every one of them is gone and we're going to need those plumber's pals to suck them out. But what does this mean and how does this relate to AIDS? Who runs the Food and Drug Administration today? You probably have got some pretty interesting answers, but is it not AMA doctors? And don't you think they are bought and paid for by the petrochemical people? So what does this mean when we take the plumber's pal into the Food and Drug Administration and we rout them out? We're going to replace those AMA doctors with Naturopaths and with Holistic Medicine people that know that living better through chemistry is great for DuPont, but it doesn't do anything for getting America back on her feet. And so tell me we can't do that? (Huge applause) Who appoints the head of the Food and Drug? The President does. And so were 16,000 bureaucrats appointed by the President. Now friends, I don't know 16,000 people, but I'll tell you what—I've got a list and we're checking it twice and we're mak-



ing a list of 16,000 and if you know anyone who has talent, if you can balance a check-book, friends, you are more qualified to be serving in Washington, District of Criminals than those that are there now. And if you are a grandparent, you've got the two best reasons in the world to do it right.

I love it when they criticize me because the media in Idaho wrote a real nasty news article, very cynical. It said, "Bo Gritz says he's going to take Capital Hill with 16,000 grandmothers". They better get ready. I have a feeling that those AMA doctors are going to report back and say, "Boy, my backside still hurts. Some old grandma came in with one of these plumber's pals and routed me out and has got my desk right now and we're curing AIDS by using things that have been available through this earth since this earth has been here". **And the reason you don't have those things today is because there's no profit in them.**

You see, one of the documents that I have here is the Solicitation for Charitable Purposes card. It's for the National Cancer Research Center. Out of every dollar how much do you suppose goes to cancer research? Hold up your hand if you think 50%, 25%, 5%? See, there's an optimist back there. Let me cut right to the chase. The National Cancer Research Center, do they have any other purpose? National-Cancer-Research-Center! Boy, that's got to be the hub of all the solutions, right? Well, let me just run down the facts for you. A full 57% of the proceeds collected goes to the Watson Huey Company. They are the publicists. Then 32% goes to the buying of all the advertising and all of the advertisers and their budgets. Then you have the administrators. They get 7%. **When it's all added up on the Solicitation for Charitable Purposes card, it's very clear—.54 of 1%, that's a half a penny out of every dollar goes to cancer research.**

What do you think would happen to a young laboratory technician who might suddenly discover a cheap effective cure for cancer? Do you think it would immediately be announced by the National Cancer Research Center? I don't think so because that multi-multi-billion dollar collection industry would collapse, would it not? **Lorraine Day is going to be the Surgeon General in this administration. Lorraine Day told me the other day that the head of cancer research is now head of AIDS research because there's more money to be made in AIDS than there is in cancer.**

Now how do we win this war? One is we get rid of the Food and Drug Administration bought-and-paid-for bureaucrats, the profiteers and we replace them with knowledgeable experience—not voodoo people because that's what you're going to be

called—but real people and ones knowledgeable of the therapies. What about oxygen? Oxygen is really hard to get a hold of isn't it? Oxygen doesn't cost very much, does it? Los Angeles has four ozone generators, but they don't have the most. In Moscow they have the largest ozone generator in the world. What do these things do? They purify all of the water. How do they do it? You tell me if I'm wrong. Not one virus, not one fungus, not one bacteria can live in an oxygen-intensive environment. Is that true or false? It's true. Gosh, if that's true and you can do anything you want to do to the waters of Moscow—and they probably do in L.A.—and it purifies it, are you telling me we can't use oxygen therapy to win the war against AIDS? Isn't AIDS a virus? And is that the only one of the solutions that you can think of? Friends, there are at least three or four that I have personal knowledge of and I'm not an expert in this.

### JOIN BO'S WINNING TEAM

If you know people, we need to know who they are. We've got one group that does nothing but sort out all these recommendations. I've got to have 16,000 people because when I fire—some of you are going to put yourselves out of business. We're going to completely get rid of the Education Department and so Phil Lindstrom is going to be head of the Education Department. He runs the Christian Liberty Academy of West Chicago. He sends out a lot of the books that people use for home schooling. He knows about what education should be, and his job—get rid of his whole department. And so he will. And when you're invited in, you see if you're there for your grandchildren and for their children and for your own children. You'll do it right won't you?

**I'm not saying I'm not going to have any young lawyers. I can see a lot of you right now getting worried about the lawyers. Don't worry about the lawyers. Lorraine Day said the lawyers are already being hired by the laboratories because there's more lawyers today than there are rats. She also said that the laboratory technicians don't become attached to the lawyers the way they do with the rats once the rats are kept around the laboratory for quite a while, and there are some things she said that a rat will just not do and so lawyers will always have jobs, fear not for them.**

And you're worried aren't you, about the IRS people. What are they going to do? They're going to be offered an opportunity to fill sand bags because do you think these international bankers, when they go back to Europe, it's simple to get rid of them isn't it? It's real simple. Here's the Constitution and here's their coin. Now they're history.

But is it going to be easy? They go back to Europe and don't you think Europe is going to embargo America? Don't you think the media is going to rain all over us? It may not be easy, but is it going to be worth it? And what is your alternative? Thank you. Slavery, in one word.

### ASK FOR GOD'S HELP

Now I just mentioned a few things to you and you've been very patient. I'm talking about your posterity, so your posteriors, I know, weigh in on this issue. You've been very kind and gracious, you've come from different places and maybe even different states here and I would hope that you would have learned something. As you travel back to your homes would you do me and my brothers a service? Would you call upon God in your own way, would you do whatever you think that God would have you do that He might honor your petition? Do you believe that God, if He would, could reach down and deliver our prisoners and restore them while they are still alive? Do you believe that He could? I believe He can.

Now we don't know what God's agenda is. We never know. You see, I would love for America to stand against a world raging against itself, but will we? Let's say they take this sacred Constitution document. To me it is a sacred document. You see, I took an oath to this document. It was to defend it against all enemies, foreign and domestic. How many of you took that oath? It didn't go away did it? Was there anything in the oath that said that you only have to do that as long as you're in uniform or wear a badge or in office or draw a green check? There was nothing like that in there, was it? "I promise to bear true faith and allegiance to the United States of America". I have given this oath so many times I can even remember it. I know it by heart. "And to defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic". I want you to remember your oath.

Now, if they take this document and they shred it and let's say that they pulp it and let's say they burn it and let's say that they throw it into the Potomac River, does that make any difference? Does that mean that the Constitution is dead? Where does the Constitution live? Thank you. The Constitution lives right here (in the heart). It is a LIVING document. It was inspired by God, it was gained by blood and by courage and by sacrifice. It lives within us.

As a matter of fact, I was on a radio program in Washington this last week and their big problem is whether or not to move the RFK Stadium from Washington, DC to Alexandria, VA and I said, "Do you mind if I give you my solution? I would take this whole capital, as President of the United States, and I would lift it up out of the muck



that it is now stuck in and I would move it clear out to another area. And I would have everybody here, stay here, that's here right now." And I said, "We'd have clean government for a while." And about every 50 years I'd call a period of jubilation just like they had in the Bible and we'd move it so all those political action committee (PAC) people would have to stay there and we'd continue to have clean government. I think we're going to have perfect government. It's not going to be under Bo Gritz, it's certainly not going to be under the New World Order. A lady in Denver two days ago asked me, "Bo, why are you fighting this New World Order? Isn't this the thing that God wants us to have? Isn't this a thing that he has given us where we will have a single, global government? There will be peace and prosperity. We'll all be working together as John Lennon said—'wouldn't it be wonderful'." And I said, "Ma'am, we're going to have perfect government, but it's not under David Rockefeller and it's not under The New World Order".

BIBLICAL PROPHECIES

When I read, friends, in *Revelation* and I read in *Daniel*, it tells me about what's happening. You are living in three-dimensional periods that we've been reading about in two dimensions for generations. Tell me, how many heads did the beast have that Daniel saw crawl out of the ocean that represented a global government? Seven heads. And what do the nations and leaders of the world call themselves today? The G what? The G7. And wasn't one of those heads severely wounded and to the awe of all who beheld it, wasn't it miraculously healed? And what happened when the wall went down between East and West Germany? Weren't we in awe? I tell you they didn't show it on CNN. It wasn't shown by the star gazers that all this was going to happen. We were in awe, weren't we, as we watched that occur? Wasn't that a healing of one of the G7? I'm excited about it.

I'm going to show you one more thing before I step down from here. And that is about a year ago, a little over a year ago now, I was in Idaho Falls and the person there was a computer consultant who worked in Brussels for the Economic Community of Europe and he was correcting me. We had a luncheon before the talk and this was before I was running for President, so it was over a year ago. And he sat down and he said, "Bo, I want you to be accurate". I had used the material out of Mary Rolfe's book. She's a Christian writer. She said that we were using infrared laser tattoos to mark animals and she was hypothesizing that we would use this infrared laser

to mark people. And he said, "Bo, that isn't the way it's going to go. I know. I was one who helped set up the EAN System—European Article Numbering System". We call it the Bar Code here in America. Doesn't it mark almost everything? Doesn't it? Can you even buy a Bible without having to look in the box it comes in; and there's the mark. Well, you look at one of my books. You won't find a mark on it.

I'm hard headed. I got shot in the back of the head in Vietnam, the bullet bounced off. I haven't checked all of my anatomy; I don't know if I'm 100% bullet proof, but I am hard-headed and I think that's going to be beneficial if we win this presidential election. Now, he said, "Bo, we're going to use a micro chip. It's smaller than a grain of rice". I've got one of them in here. (He held up a plastic case with the little microchip module inside, the size of a small grain of rice.) I'll pass it around to you, you can take a look at it and I hope you'll have the forethought and the time to come to reject it. Now this microchip is fairly exciting. It is smaller than a grain of rice; it's encapsulated in a tiny membrane that is nontoxic. He said, "If we were to mark an infant upon birth with an infrared laser tattoo, as that child matured, you see, it would distort the mark." He said, "We're going to use this microchip."

This was over a year ago and he described what I'm holding in my hand right now except that we really didn't have it available at that time. And then in November, LA said that they were passing a law that would make it mandatory, they were going to mark pets because they wanted pet owners to be more responsible. Then in July of this year in Fort Lauderdale, they just picked up the same thing. It's gone all the way across America now from November the 12th in LA where it started, all the way to Fort Lauderdale in July of this year. Everybody's using this mark now to mark animals. I've got a video tape. See, my arms aren't long enough to get around all these facts so I depend on you. I got a video tape just the other day sent to me—the person said it was coming. Last night I stuck it into the video and there it was on *Discovery* channel where they are now offering these things on a voluntary basis to mark children so that they cannot be kidnapped or you can find them or the babies won't be exchanged on you in the hospital. Isn't that exciting? They're also beginning to use this—the yuppies back East think this is real clever to have their credit card information put into this mark so it can be inserted under the hand, so all they have to do is walk into the store and say,

"Darling, scan my hand with your wand". That's all they've got to do. These things are exciting to me. How come? This is the precursor to "perfect" government, friends. We're going to have "perfect" government in the near term, and the mark of the beast, if you remember your biblical predictions.

Now, let me say I'm not a prophet, but I did make some predictions. I predicted the very day that H. Ross Perot would go belly up. If you get my newsletter, three months before it happened you saw me saying during the Democratic Convention, "You won't see H. Ross Perot anymore. He's gonna cash in". Knowing the beast allows you to generally be able to tell what the beast's habits are going to be. I think you're going to see something—how many of you are from California here? I think you're going to see something catastrophic in California before the elections.

FEDERAL ENSLAVEMENT  
MANAGEMENT AGENCY

The reason is because FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) is gearing up. I don't know exactly what the event will be, but I would venture a couple of entries. First of all we have treaties. When I worked for the Hughes air crash company as a cover in Los Angeles, we had Malibu and Santa Barbara as the skunk works and they developed a thing called Gemstone. Anybody aware of the Gemstone technology? Gemstone is outer space particle laser technology and more advanced systems and that was back in 1979/1980 when I was playing secret squirrel for the government. They already had these things developed and they were being put in orbit.

Now the Soviets appear to have gone belly up so we now have all of their technology, do we not? And as a treaty basis we agreed with the Soviets that we would not cause any earthquakes. We would not cause any radical weather patterns. We would not attack any crops with weather systems or cause any phenomena with the earth or its atmosphere. If we made treaties to that, doesn't that tell you that we do indeed have the technology? Friends, George Bush is not acting like a man who is just about to be voted out of office. I think maybe he thinks he knows something that we don't.

George Bush, I believe, is going to try to gain some popularity by going back in to Iraq, but I don't think it's going to work. I don't think the American people are going to be caught up by killing 500,000 Iraqis the way we were in January, 1991. Do you? But I think he knows something else. I believe that a fully



informed jury could have saved us from the Rodney King problems. Unfortunately, the jury did what the judge said and that's not what fully informed juries are all about. It's not what Article 3 is all about in the Constitution. And so I believe the L.A. riots were just a little entré, just a precursor to greater things. It was a dress rehearsal for a larger FEMA operation.

In Phoenix, Arizona, there are Black Hawk helicopters flying down beneath the buildings. The people are told on television, "Don't get excited. This is just U.S. military forces practicing and training in these FEMA operations." How come they're doing this in Phoenix, do you think? How come they're doing this in Nevada? Friends, I believe that you, in California, are going to be in an experiment, and I don't know what kind it will be, but I think that George Bush has it geared up before the election. If I were you I would be prepared.

There are only three kinds of people—those who have their heads up high and can see what's going on, those who are waiting for something to happen—you won't be disappointed—and those who wonder what happened after it's already occurred. **You make sure that you've got yourself a 72-hour pack.** Right now in my closet, in my home, I've got my rucksacks that I've worn in Laos and Yemen and Bangladesh and Burma—it's all set. I just pick it up. It's got everything I need to live for just about as long as I need to be outside of civilization. You better have yourself a 72-hour pack. You better save yourself some food. My wife and I were in Washington, D.C. in February, 1979. There's going to be an efficiency spike that people won't be able to figure out for a long time. There was a blizzard for three days in Washington, District of Criminals. We could not get out of the hotel. Our car was completely covered with snow—everything! Can you imagine these high appointed officials could not get into their offices! How did the world continue to orbit? This is amazing! That's why there's going to be an efficiency spike because everybody else around the world just kept on working without Washington's interference. Three days friends, people were panicking. The hotel didn't have any food, the 7-11's were all out of food.

What happens when you have a considerable earthquake. Could it be possible—I want you to think about it—let's say the Soviet Union and America, using the technology that we have already made treaties for, that we "won't" use. Do you believe those treaties? Has Russia ever kept a treaty it made? One thousand of them. Have they ever kept them? They never had. Well, have we? So do you

think that maybe—I don't want you to become victims. I'm not trying to be Henny Penny, but literally, the sky could come tumbling in on you.

But I believe California, because of your special situation—you've got 30 million people here, folks. If something catastrophic happens here, now, what happens to the population without food, communications, hospitalization? You're going to start moving toward Arizona, Nevada, Oregon? All of a sudden the Federal forces are going to have to come out and that could mean almost anything, couldn't it?

Newt Gingrich, I saw his face along with Phil Gramm today as we left. It was a sour note to leave my home on. They are both going to be key-note speakers at the Republican Convention. Newt Gingrich and Phil Gramm, both conservative Republicans, were the ones that tried to sponsor a 5-year declaration of a national emergency. It would have taken away your Constitution and your Bill of Rights. Would anything have been left after 5 years? Those are the people that are closest to the President. Be ready, be prepared. Otherwise, they'll just pour concrete in around your ears, will use your backsides for bicycle racks or something useful. That's what's going to happen to most people, is it not? If they ever take down the Stars and Stripes what are you going to do? Are you going to be—let's determine first of all—are you going to be lawful if you defend your rights under the Constitution? Yes, you will be. Now Commander Hatonn announced in his introduction that we were not living under the Constitution. He's right. In 1954 the U.S. Senate found in its review that the U.N. Charter is the supreme law of the land. Friends, does it make a damn what the U.S. Senate finds? It sure doesn't to me. Does it make a hoot what the Supreme Court says? It sure doesn't to me.

This document right here (holds up Constitution) says this is the Supreme Law of the land. So am I lawful if I defend my rights under it? I most certainly am. So now no matter what they do in Washington D.C., if it ever reached a time when they say... "Well, we're taking down the Stars and Stripes..." then I have a substitute for you. It's nothing original. We have used it before. Could I ask my bride to come up here and maybe just spread this out (yellow flag). When they take our Stars and Stripes down, let's fly this one. It just simply says "DON'T TREAD ON ME" because Americans all over this nation are going to go on living in spite of government.

What I have been prepared to do more than anything else my entire adult life is wreck trains. I regard one of George

Bush's lights at the end of the tunnel as a freight train. It is labeled the New World Order and I am going to derail it—I will derail it as a President with 16,000 of you. Friends, I will derail it as a patriot with all that will follow, but I am not going to surrender my birthright. I know something—you see, Jimmy the Greek wouldn't have given George Washington any odds at all—would he—in the Las Vegas sports book about being able to win over King George. What would Jimmy the Greek have said if they were matching up David and Goliath. Jimmy the Greek would have laughed, wouldn't he? But in every case they won, they won because they were fighting for something that was right.

**Are we willing to fight if need be for what is right? The very first step, we take Capital Hill, we do it in November, we do it with ballots. Don't you let Jimmy the Greek enter your equation. You do what you can do. You do all that you can do. You be a Willy Brown and then you let God do for us what we cannot do for ourselves because if Perot won the election wouldn't it be to the glory of the hundred million or whatever it took and if Bush wins the election, or Clinton—the glory of their great party. Friends, when we win this election it is going to be to the glory of only One Thing and what is that in one word? Thank you! It is going to be to the glory of God (applause). And in Second Chronicles, Chapter 7, Verse 14, we are given our promise. If we, who are His children, will call His name, if we will recognize our dependency upon Him, if we are willing to change some of our ways, then He'll hear our voice and He'll heal our land.**

I'm a school teacher when I can be. I taught a class in Government two weeks ago in "Lost Wages" (otherwise known as Las Vegas) at Clark High School. I broke the Supreme Court's latest edict and I was happy to do so. I'd like for you to tell me how we can teach Government? Because you know how I broke it? I broke it in the first minute I was in the class and all the teachers that aren't teaching themselves—anytime I teach, for some reason they come in and sit down at the back of the classroom and they bring their notebook and pencil and I have had teachers come up and say, "Bo, could we use some of those questions on our exams?" And I say, "What are you teaching?" "Because you know the first question I ask? This is where I broke the Supreme Courts edict, the latest edict. I said to the students, "Where do we get our rights from?" And what did they say to me? They don't know and I tell them, "This is not a



retorical question! I want answers!" Then I start right down to the front row and I start writing them and they give me 15, 16 choices. None of them are right. Finally, I go to the Declaration of Independence and I say to someone I believe might be able to read—it's not easy to find them in high school, not even in Senior's Government—and I say..."Would you kindly read that right there?" And the student says, "The Creator?" It's always a question. Then I said, "Who is the Creator?!" And about five stout hearts said, "God?" That is in absolute violation of the Supreme Court! The Supreme Court has just ruled you cannot say the name of God in any of our schools! How are we going to teach Government? How are we ever going to explain where our rights come from if we're not allowed to use the word and the name of God?

Well I'll tell you what, I don't know about you, but if I have to stand alone, I'm going to be in good hands and I've read The Book and I'm not talking about my book either. I've read The Book and I know who wins in the end. You know what makes The Book exciting? It doesn't tell us exactly how we win. It just assures us that we do, and so I'm excited because I'm a soldier. I can smell the battle and it smells good to me because it means that we are just one major step from having perfect government, and I am so pleased to be on this earth at this time and not born in the "Dark Ages" when nothing much other than a good inquisition or two was going on.

**So I invite you: is there a better cause than the liberty of America today?** If there is, let me know. I want to join you, but if there isn't a better cause then I invite you to join us, the United States, as we prepare for a second American Revolution. A Revolution which we cannot afford to lose; a Revolution that we'll win even though it may not be under the Stars and Stripes. We'll win it as brothers and sisters. That, I'll always give you as my promise. I am your brother and when I sign my books I sign them "forever your brother" and I mean it.

We come from a great family and we're going home. They can never take that home away from us and it's for me to do all the things that I have to do to endure until that time comes. So I invite you.

Take heart, feel excited and if you're in California, get your 72-hour pack put together. If you're interested in a lot of very, I think, amazing things—well, I only brought 10 copies of *A Nation Betrayed* tapes—if you're interested in how to—we've got some video cameras, with those you can take the presentation if there's anything there. We have a

short—it's about a 30 minute presentation. If you want the book *Called To Serve*. It's too long. It's 845 pages. I put 165 pages worth of pictures in there just for the Marines so they would have something to look at if they were having trouble reading the text. (Roar of laughter) In the back I've got a few blank pages for the Navy and we'll give you a free crayola so that you can draw there in the back a little bit. (More laughter) Otherwise, if you want to know in detail why I'm willing to get into the arena and wrestle with the hogs, read *Called To Serve*. When you get to the end of it you'll see my point.

You, too, are called to serve. We didn't win a raffle to be here today. Every one of us has that "something" we can do. We can't do everything. What we can't do for ourselves, that's where the glory of Almighty God comes in. So I'll leave you with that and we're out of debt; we're out of time here. I'd like to stay here and talk to you as long as you're willing. You do live in a beautiful valley. Let me tell you—last thing I'll say. As a guerrilla fighter I know this—the mountains are the palm of God's hand. That is the truth. As long as you reside within the mountains, you will, I believe, be in a much safer place than you could be

otherwise. And so you're going to find me in the mountains. As a matter of fact, I think that's probably where we ought to move the White House. We don't have to move the Congress. We don't even need the White House. I think we'll just move the seat of government. It might be a lot easier, but get your plumber's pals ready. I need you volunteers. If you can balance a checkbook, if you're a grandparent, doesn't mean that you don't have a job if you're a young lawyer, but in all truth, one word—**TOGETHER**—that's the way that we preserve this nation for the ones who are with us that are smaller than we are. God bless each one of you. Don't forget to pray for our prisoners of war.

(LONG ROAR OF APPLAUSE)

*(Editor's note: At this point Bo took a brief rest break and then there followed a warm and lively question and answer session. There were thoughtful questions and further good discussion about the Federal Reserve and its IRS extortion agency, as well as questions from those coming to grips with a realization of the unbelievable simplicity of eradicating the so-called National Debt. While we are not printing that question and answer session again, here, it can be found on pages 2-9 of the 9/1/92 issue of THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR.)*

# Continued Articles On Walter Russell

**7/25/93 #1 HATONN**

**LET THERE BE LIGHT**

In the interest of continuity let us just continue with the printing of articles on the subject of Mr. Walter Russell as appeared in his time, relative to his approach to science subjects, in *The New York Times*. Since our focused interest is toward Mr. Russell's scientific work, at this time, we shall leave alone his approach to metaphysics or philosophy: Nora is working on a "biographical study" of the Life and Times of said Mr. Russell and the University of Science and Philosophy. So, in order to not cause trouble flares with US&P regarding contempt charges against Dharma for writing on the subject, we shall not refer to that at all.

Our only purpose here is to offer public "articles" regarding Russell's subjects as presented. I would, however, ask that these writings of mine AND copies of the

copies of the articles themselves be forwarded to Nora for her information. Thank you. For prior articles on this subject please see the writing of July 23, 1993 of which this is simply a continuation.

**"DR." WALTER RUSSELL**

I have two comments as we enter into this writing which I consider so important as to stop and pre-focus your attention. I am asked why I do not "always" refer to Russell as doctor (Dr.)? Because, even though it is that perhaps US&P and Lao Russell desired the designation to give advanced implication and inference of Earth-based "physical" academic achievement—the only doctorate received EVER by Russell—was an honorary one. I have stated before that "I" may well refer to Russell as "doctor" because of my own RESPECT AND HONOR TO THE MAN IN POINT AND THE KNOWLEDGE THAT SURPASSES ANY SUCH KNOWLEDGE HELD



BY THE PROFESSORS OF ACADEMIA.

DR. EDWIN M. YOUNG  
"BURIED" EDITOR-IN-CHIEF

Next, you will see that I reprint a lot of the prior article in this writing. Why would I do that? **BECAUSE IT IS ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT LESSONS ANY SCIENTIST OR STUDENT CAN RECEIVE! IN FACT!!** So, we keep our Dr. Young so very busy with his Editorial duties and swamped in every kind of "other" task that he has not time to catch up with the information on "Light" that I have provided FOR him. So, there are some facts which are so important to ANY scientist working henceforth WITH ME AND TEAM, THAT HE MUST BRING THEM TO HIS EYES AND EARS AND ATTENTION WITHOUT CHOICE. HE MUST EDIT THIS WRITING FOR THE PAPER—SO HE WILL GET THIS LESSON WITHOUT FURTHER SEARCHING! HE, NEITHER, PRIOR TO ME, HAD SO MUCH AS HEARD OF WALTER RUSSELL—AND YET HE HOLDS PHDs, OR EQUIVALENTS, IN AT LEAST THREE SCIENTIFIC SUBJECTS. THIS IS WHY DR. YOUNG IS IN THIS LOCATION WITH "US"—FOR THIS SCIENTIFIC ADVENTURE IS HIS PURPOSE—NOT DABBLING IN PRINTED NEWSPAPERS. HE DOES, HOWEVER, NEED TO MAKE SOME OF THE CONTACTS WHICH SHALL COME FROM THIS PAPER—SO BEAR WITH US, ALL OF YOU AS THE CALL GOES FORTH. THANK YOU.

Dr. Young is a young man who has all the ridiculous eccentricities of "habit" as did Tesla, Edison, Einstein, etc. [*Hmmnnph!*] He stays up communing and tinkering, thinking and working ALL NIGHT—and is found to be "absent" most of the daylight hours until "awakening" again toward evening. Does this mean that he "sleeps" all day and is unavailable? Yes, it would APPEAR TO BE THAT WAY—but NO indeedy, WE WORK HIM DAY AND NIGHT!

The very hub of your cycling is based solely on PHYSICS (not mystical garbage) and he is trained to recognize The Truth, assumptions, separate out theories from fact and bring some massive changes upon your place—IN TRUTH. I honor him and ask him to bear with us while we catch-up some of the citizens so that we can move on in that which is absolute and necessary. It means moving through the trash heap of politics and other human physical incantations. But, he is busy and his needed focus is narrow enough in attention that I have to cause him to monitor EVERYTHING (for the CONTACT) so that he doesn't simply "miss" the important messages.

LESSONS ARE WORTH REPEATING

Repeating some of these statements by Russell are good lessons for ALL OF YOU and allows you to see that you can NEVER learn the facts of your own BEING with the WRONG ASSUMPTIONS! Consider me simply a Cohan (professor or teacher) and you as chela (student) and the mystical relationship will vanish.

Dharma is NOT some "UFO Lady" as referred to her, directly, by a most uninformed "investigative reporter" who announced that Dharma passes out misinformation and other insulting thrusts. Dharma asked this person if she "had read the paper"? The response in loud and emphatic terms: **"No, I try never to read such a thing."** Dharma then asked her how she could be a worthy researcher of anything in such circumstances as to "know nothing" about her subject. She said she was "going to sue" Dharma, the paper, everyone. E.J. simply told her she would have to "hurry"—at which point she flung down the phone so as to probably break it. Is this not the same as Dr. Jackson? "I refuse to even consider or read your presentations—I have heard you are a disinformation source for nitwit scientists against our 'sacred' set ideas and do not enlighten me for I am already a "sacred research journalist-scientist." We welcome all suits in the courts of law for even as the LIES are told in court—The Truth is also THERE and will always, sometime, somewhere, someday, "when you least expect it", smile, you are on Candid Truth.

ARTICLES ON WALTER RUSSELL  
(from the *New York Times*)

I shall reprint the "response by Dr. Russell" to Dr. Jackson as we see that the sender of the information was far more exacting than were we. He has sent the "missing" portions in a separate copy and therefore, since we may have left out much in the prior presentment, we shall simply offer the "reply" again.

QUOTING (August 3, 1930, *The New York Times*):

RESPONSE OF RUSSELL TO JACKSON

To the Editor of *The New York Times*:

Dr. John E. Jackson's letter to you, a copy of which he graciously sent to me, is a perfectly natural letter of resentment for which I do not blame him in the least.

It is true that I have challenged the accuracy or completeness of the Newtonian laws of gravitation and will

just as vigorously attack the other "sacred laws" of Kepler, and any others, either ancient or modern, that need modifying or rewriting to fit the needs of a civilization whose onward march is held back by the untruths, or half truths, of those who rely upon the deceptive evidence of what their eyes think they see.

I am sorry that an artist had to do it, but Sir Oliver Lodge said that no scientist could make the supreme discovery of the one thing for which science is looking and hoping. He said that such a discovery would have to be the "supreme inspiration of some poet, painter, philosopher or saint."

SUPPLYING NEEDED IMAGINATION

In other words, Science sorely needs the imagination of an artist or poet to synthesize her heterogeneous complexities, and put her on the path of simplicity and truth; for Nature is very simple in her causes. She is complex only in her repetitive effects.

I have not said that Newton's laws were wrong, for they are right as far as they go. They are only half-truths, though. Kepler's first law is not only a half truth, but the half that is stated is inaccurately stated.

Science should be exact, not approximate or inferential.

Just as Newton left out all consideration of the equal and opposite reaction to the attraction of gravitation, which is the repulsion of radiation, so does Kepler leave the other focus of his ellipses out of his consideration. "The Sun is one of the foci of planetary elliptical paths," he says; but how about the other one? My friendly critics will of course admit that there are two foci to any elliptical orbit. If one of these foci is important, why is not the other equally so?

What is the cause of elliptical orbits if not that some doubly acting force, concentrated at two foci, is exerting its opposite influences on both masses, not on one. For this reason also it is inaccurate, because untrue, to say that the Sun is at one of its foci. That infers that the Sun's centre is one of its foci, which is not true. The true focus, which only happens to be within the Sun, because of the Sun's huge bulk, is the mutual gravitative centre of both Sun and planet, or Earth and Moon.

LAW MERELY LOCAL

If a planet happened to be a big fellow, the focus referred to would be a long way outside of the Sun. For this reason, the law is purely a local one, limited to a solar system, and would not apply to two solar systems or to two bodies of ap-



proximately equal mass revolving around each other, as a universal law should apply.

The neglected focus is the mutual centre of repulsion which is the lowest point in the pressure gradient between any two masses. These two oppositely acting foci are the controls which determine the orbits of both masses around each other instead of one mass around the other, which was the apparent limit of Kepler's consideration.

Perhaps Dr. Jackson will explain to me why Kepler and Newton, and all who have followed since then, have shirked this other necessary focus and have given us only the perfectly obvious one.

If Newton had watched that apple compose itself from low potential gases and liquids to high potential solids, saw it fall, and still remained on his job watching it decompose back again into low potential gases and vapors as it arose, we might have had a complete law

of gravitation which would have been a great aid in putting a much-needed foundation under the feet of science during these intervening centuries.

#### FAIR TREATMENT ASKED

I am offering again my contribution to what seems to me the unstable foundation beneath the feet of science. Einstein and others have already been respectfully credited for the same ideas which, when published by me, had formerly brought me ridicule. All I ask is a consideration of my ideas and fair treatment.

I have begun by correcting the Eddington idea of a running-down universe, by supplying the other half of Newton's laws and Kepler's neglected focus, which makes the universe a continuing one. This must be followed up by correcting many other things, such as the structure of the atom, the supposed nature of the electron and kindred fantasies, illusions, cosmogonies and hypoth-

eses, which have succeeded each other for three hundred years, none of which survive the test of five years' trial without becoming as ephemeral as Laplace's nebular hypothesis or as old fashioned as a 1927 model of the atom.

If Dr. Jackson thinks academic science is advancing, he is wrong. Industrial science is leaping ahead on restricted lines, but the theorists who draw fantastic conclusions from their experiments have "gone cubist". The "jumping electron" atom, and all other atomic models, with the exception of Rutherford's, for which so many Nobel prizes have been given, have no more relation to nature than green cheese has to the moon. And as for the little wire cages studded with marbles, which are supposed to show how the atoms determine crystallization—they are just **FUNNY**.

**WALTER RUSSELL**

New York, July 28, 1931.

# Seek The Counsel Of The Father

**7/22/93 SANANDA**

I Am as near as your breath. Peace, Thomas, Sananda in Radiance and Service unto Aton and The Creation.

Magnificent is The Plan of God. No man knows the extent of The Plan save The Father. Glory awaits all who will walk the LIGHTED PATHWAY in this the greatest of planetary transitions.

Your world teeters on the brink of nuclear war, nay, it is imminent. How many will perish having closed their ears to the listening of the warnings which have so generously been offered by the very HOSTS OF GOD? Always The WORD must come forth during transition—the choices are always man's to make. Each shall be sorely tried and tested before the final bell.

Quiet thineselves that ye may hear God within thee! That still quiet voice cries out to be heard that the choices be

not in error but in righteousness. The instructions for man have been given yet so few listen to the message. It is the beloved natives, the people have been murdered and put into the places of desolation who shall flourish in the times afore thee. For the Red man knows from whence comes his sustenance and the very Source of his being and the Source of all things unto the four-legged, the two-legged, yea unto the very rocks upon Terra.

Blessed be the ones who live close to the Earth, who know how to grow food and build shelter, for the skills of the modern man shall not serve well in the times ahead. It is the basic survival skills that shall be needed to create the pockets wherein peoples may find safety to endure the tribulation at hand. Let those who have ears hear the message I bring.

I Am Sananda and I know that which

WAS, that which IS, and THAT WHICH SHALL BE FOR MINE FATHER AND I ARE ONE AND IN THE ONENESS IS THE KNOWING.

Seek the counsel of The Father—no man need stand between you and God—no man—God is Present to hear your call and Responds to ALL. It is that man forgets to ask—and in the forgetting loses his way and is lost to the confusion. Something as simple as sitting quietly for a given period each day to listen, really listen, is somehow overlooked for the more mundane activities that preoccupy the "modern" man.

Return, beloved of LIGHT, return to THINE SOURCE—for in the seeking all shall be revealed in its proper time.

Ever burn thine candle of faith and ye shall KNOW ME.

It is the promise.

Salu.



# What On Earth Is Happening With Ray Renick?

*Editor's note: For you readers who have been following the material from Ray Renick that has been published both in CONTACT and, before that, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR, you know that Ray was arrested in a sleazy, covert maneuver while talking with a friend driving by near his mailbox at his home in Los Osos, California, on May 20, 1993.*

*Los Osos is adjacent to the small, south-central coastal town and covert drug hotbed of San Luis Obispo, CA. Since that time of his "rude and crude" arrest it has been difficult to report Ray's status. Ray is representing himself but has been kept mostly in the dark. **We had so many computer problems preparing this following report that it MUST be REALLY important, so read carefully!***

\* At the initial court appearance, the court ordered a psychological evaluation of Ray by no less than 5 psychiatrists to determine whether he was competent to act on his own behalf.

\* On **June 21**, Judge Barry Hammer presided while it was determined that Ray was indeed competent to act as his own counsel.

\* On **June 22**, Ray pleaded to have the trial removed from San Luis Obispo County, insisting on prejudice, and filed a Change of Venue. Judge Hammer gave Ray two weeks to select an attorney to represent him but Ray maintained his position to represent himself. Ray was being charged with a probation violation which would get him 3 years in prison and a \$10,000 fine for his alleged possession of a concealed weapon.

Ray continued to insist that he is being held as a political prisoner.

\* On **July 9**, Judge Michael Duffy at-

tempted to have Ray accept the Public Defender as his attorney. Ray declined this recommendation. Judge Duffy denied the motion for a Change of Venue. Ray managed to make several lengthy statements concerning the murder of Paul Wilcher, conflict of interest for Judge Woolpert and not recognizing the court's jurisdiction due to various illegal activities concerning the San Luis Obispo Connection in that small, central coastal, California town.

\* Bail was set at \$500,000.

\* On **July 16**, there was a bail hearing with Judge Duffy presiding. Ray was found guilty of probation violation (he had a sentence of 5 years probation), sentencing is scheduled in 2 weeks.

\* Current charges include:  
1. attempted murder  
2. incendiary devices  
3. armor-piercing ammo

The court calendar indicated, and media were informed, that the hearing was set for 9:00 A.M. Many media representatives were present, as well as supporters for Ray. Ray was moved out of court for a few minutes and was not brought back in until 2:00 P.M. At that time the court had been emptied of supporters and media, who were not advised of the time change, and filled with witnesses for the prosecution. The prosecutor is Pomeroy. [Pomeroy is the name of a large section of road in Nipomo, near San Luis Obispo proper, where Ralcoo Way is. This is the place where Ray has indicated, by map, that dead bodies are buried.]

Ray spoke about the INSLAW scandal, the Cabazon Indian Reservation and those who have been killed, execution-style, in connection with the INSLAW case.

*Editor's admission: If you are having some difficulty in following all of this, you're not alone. We will present the information about Ray's case as it is presented to us, but, needless to say, there is much more going on here than meets the eye. You will begin to get the picture as you read Ray's own words on the matter.*

*The SLO Connection is hooked up with some very big, bad, powerful folks and they don't like it when the spotlight is focused on their sleazy dealings. Ray is the one doing the spotlighting and some of those crooks are getting just a little nervous. This will, of course, be continued...so stay tuned!*

\* \* \*

*Editor's note: The following is a transcription of a telephone conversation between Ray Renick and Rick Martin, for CONTACT, on July 21, 1993.*

Rick: Ok Ray, what's happening?

Ray: I went into court today and I decided that I would keep everything as simple as possible. I didn't address any of the witnesses that accuse me of pulling guns and doing that, because it would just be addressing a bunch of petty liars. There was a lot of lying going on. Although some of it was accurate, some of it was lies, greatly exaggerated. So I just didn't address any of it.

What I did was, I told the judge that I had spent many years researching corruption, fraud, drug trafficking and murder in the San Luis Obispo courts. The only action that I could accept from the court would be for the court to excuse itself, either vacate all charges or grant me a change of venue. What I was saying to the court is, "Hey, you guys don't have the right to do anything to me except, take it out of your hands."



Incidentally, there were 3 television stations in the courtroom today, channels 3, 6, and 12. So after every, any witness for the prosecution that came up to testify, I would not address them, I would address the court and repeat what I just said about vacating the charges or granting the change of venue. But, every time I would preface it all with about 2 or 3 minutes on something from either my book or something about Paul Wilcher being murdered on his way to bring information, some of which was provided by me. I used Paul Wilcher's death as an example of all these things that I've been saying, corruption and fraud in the San Luis Obispo courts.

Then, the next time, I'd talk about Judge William P. Clark and the drug trafficking and I'd go into that for awhile. The judge would let me get away with about 2 or 3 minutes of it, then he'd say, "We'll dismiss the witness," and he'd shut me off. Then I'd talk about the bodies that are at Nipomo Mesa, which would lead to attorneys Robin Baggett and Mark Woolpert and Judge William P. Clark. And then the next time I'd go into something like the connection between William P. Clark and the drug trafficking, "Dr." Earl Brian, John Nichols, connect the two, INSLAW, Wackenhut, the traffic system of the PROMIS software. You know, I'd do something like that every time. I kept on hammering on it. I would bring up something every time.

Rick: This is all today?

Ray: This is all today. Anytime I was on any of the cameras, if they got me speaking, it wasn't me slugging it out toe-to-toe, petty stuff, it was something very important. And I think I'm just going to continue to base the whole case on the fact that this court has absolutely no jurisdiction over me because of the fraud and corruption in this court.

I don't have any expertise on this other stuff. And besides, I think that's probably the most important. I'm already in jail. I'm not going anywhere. I might as well continue hammering away at what's happening all over the world.

Rick: What is the name of the judge you were before today?

Ray: Oh, they bring a new judge before me every time. The judge will say, "Oh, I don't know anything about this case. I'm just a visiting judge." I think that's done on purpose.

Rick: Do you know what his name was?

Ray: Ronald Faciel.

Rick: How did he treat you generally?

Ray: *[Misunderstanding the question...]* They treat me pretty good. I haven't been thrown down any stairs or anything. They're treating me pretty good. I think some of the guards even kind of respect me a little bit. And other ones ridicule me. But some of them respect me and they ask me, "How's it going?"

Rick: Were there any actual rulings today?

Ray: The only ruling today was that they bumped me out of Municipal Court, now I have to go on August 2nd up to Superior Court to be arraigned all over again.

Rick: Is this from scratch?

Ray: There are about three different things going on all at once. The first one, which was last week, which I consider illegal because the prosecutor and judge conspired together to change the time so none of the press people or the TV people were there because they were there at the wrong time. Only the prosecution witnesses were there. There's proof behind that, the way the Prosecutor stuttered and stammered when he said what was going to happen on Friday. He wouldn't say what was going to happen; he wouldn't say the time has been changed, "we have other commitments at that time..." or something. So, he lied right in the courtroom in front of the judge.

That was that Friday thing, they just found me guilty without any pretrial or anything, I don't know how that can be. They found me guilty of violating probation. I maintained that I wasn't violating probation because the judge who sentenced me to probation was involved with Clark, Carol Hallet, and the murders out in Nipomo Mesa connected with drug trafficking. So, therefore, he should have dismissed himself as being part of a conflict of interest.

Rick: Did they find you guilty of a probation violation due to carrying a fire arm?

Ray: Yes, that plus I didn't report after awhile because after I had that assassination attempt at my house with the snipers on the roof and everything, I said, "Hey, what is this crap? I better just stick around my house and keep my nose clean." So many people have been murdered, there was no doubt in my mind that I was next on the list, including friends of mine right here in Los Osos...my brother and everything. I had no doubts in my mind that I was going to be killed. This has gone on for years. I never expected to be arrested. I was kind of dug in at my house, come and get me, you're not going to take me. In the last two years I haven't even slept in the house. I've

got an acre, last Spring it turned into a jungle, so it's easy for an ex-Marine to defend himself in a situation like that. That's why they've been afraid to come and get me for two years. What happened the day I got arrested is that I happened to walk out to the mailbox and I stopped to talk to somebody who came by to show me a car, and there were two cars surveilling me. Never in my wildest dreams did I expect them to take me alive. Look at all the trouble I've caused just since I've been arrested. Know what I mean?

Rick: Well, it's not over.

Ray: Right, we're not even getting into it yet. We're just getting into the juicy part, with the murders, another attorney murdered, Janet Reno getting into the act, Paul Wilcher and all that, man, it's interesting.

Rick: What was your connection with Paul Wilcher?

Ray: I had talked to Paul Wilcher on the phone a few months back and he asked if I might want him to represent me, too. And I say, "Yeah, I'd like you to look into it and I'll send you a copy of my book." Rayelan told me to send him a copy of my book, the same one you guys have. Jim Vassilos told me that after Wilcher got suicided, he had sent a copy of my book to Sara McLendon. I don't know what this is about. I guess she just requested it.

Rick: Sara McLendon?

Ray: Yes, she's a Senior White House Correspondent. It's in Rayelan's report on Paul Wilcher. That little old lady who gives the President a hard time at press conferences.

Rick: Yes.

Ray: I thought it went fairly well today. I just said, This is stupid, me trying to defend myself against half a dozen expert people. You know, on arresting people and experts on bomb squads and experts on this and that. So I caught them in a bunch of lies. I'm not going to win anything butting heads with these people. The only way I'm going to win anything is through advertising, publicity, through the CONTACT, through the television and the talk shows and stuff like that. Besides, I think that is a more important mission than getting my sentence reduced from 20 years to 19 years, which is about all I could accomplish. You following me?

Rick: Yes, I am.

Ray: They got me, they're going to put me away whether it's for 1 year or 5 years, 20



years or life...it doesn't matter because this world ain't gonna last that long. The world will last that long but the system won't last that long. I know what's coming, just like you do. Like Commander wrote about, the "Winter of '93". I've just been reading about it again today. I read the paper about 3 or 4 times every time they arrive here.

Rick: Well, we just sent you another one.

Ray: Good, and they're so far being allowed through...that's great.

Rick: Well, it's nice that they're allowing them through. So the next court hearing is August 2nd?

Ray: No, the next one is the 30th for sentencing on the probation violation.

Rick: Is that in Muni Court?

Ray: No, that would be in Superior Court, I believe. That is automatic: you violate probation, you have to go through lots. One thing I did plead, at that Star Chamber, on probation violations, was this: Rayelan talked about it in one of her letters about Gunther, using the Alfred Plea. Well, the judge said, "You plead guilty..." Well, I didn't; I plead no contest to the first charges, which put me on probation. Therefore, I had no recourse. And I said, "Judge, do you know what an Alfred Plea is?" He said, "No, I don't." So I said that an Alfred Plea is, most people plead not guilty when they are guilty but sometimes a person will plead guilty when he's not guilty...and that is to get himself out of harm's way or to escape the death penalty. So I explained that to the judge, and he said that it would be entered into the record. So it went in there.

Rick: What is the Alfred Plea?

Ray: The Alfred plea comes from the case, *North Carolina vs Alfred*, recognized by the Supreme Court. Here a person may plead guilty or, in my case "no contest", in order to get out of harm's way or to plea-bargain or something. Now, some people who pled guilty who weren't guilty are like James Earl Ray of the Martin Luther King murder. They got him to plead guilty so there would be no trial because they didn't want the publicity of the trial and there was no way they could have convicted James Earl Ray. They really stuck it to him, in other words.

It was pretty much the same way with Sirhan Sirhan, the Robert Kennedy thing. They made him plead, they got him to plead guilty also, in return for a life sentence instead of the death penalty. The poor guy didn't know that none of his bullets hit Kennedy. That way they can avoid a trial.

They avoided the trial in the Robert Kennedy murder, they avoided it in the Martin Luther King murder. For some reason, I don't think they're going to allow me to go to trial either. Something will come up on that.

Rick: Well, if you plead guilty what kind of sentencing might you look at?

Ray: I didn't, I don't plead guilty.

Rick: Just wanted to be sure that you're not.

Ray: The guilty plea that I'm talking about was on the first charge of a year ago for a concealed weapon. That was an Alfred Plea.

Rick: Ok, I see.

Ray: The reason: a year ago I knew I was marked for assassination and I just wanted to get the hell out of that jail. I realize now that it's probably safer for me to be in jail. If they're going to kill me, they're going to let me out, then kill me. They aren't going to do it in jail, because there's no way of getting rid of bodies. You following me?

Rick: Yes, I am.

Ray: I'm going to keep my defense just as simple as possible. I'm going to keep hammering away, ten or twelve different aspects of the crooks, and I'm going to just keep hammering at that.

Rick: How is the Judge responding to the conspiracy stuff?

Ray: He'll let me ramble on for 2 or 3 minutes.

Rick: So, they're not really responding to it, they're just allowing some things to be said, and that's it?

Ray: They're allowing me to put it into the record and they're just allowing the television cameras to pick up on it, which is more than I can expect.

Rick: Well, it would be interesting to know if any of that gets on the air.

Ray: Should be going on right about now. Three crews were there today, channels 3, 6, and 12. Sometimes they just put on file film, a bunch of B.S., like I'm a crazy person. But if they put anything on with me speaking, it will be all about conspiracy, assassination, and stuff like that because that's all I'm going to talk about. If anything comes of my case, it will be because of the publicity and my research; it won't be because I slugged it out toe-to-toe with a whole stacked courtroom full of

expert witnesses and judges and prosecutors. Ain't no way I'm gonna win that way.

Rick: I follow your reasoning.

Ray: My only defense is to convince the world that I'm the victim, not them. I'm the the victim just like Gunther is, like Michael Riconosciuto, like Paul Wilcher is. We're victims because we're patriots. We're victims because The Adversary wants us gone, they want to take us out. We're not victims because we're bad. We're victims because we're trying to do good work.

Rick: By all means, Ray, let me know what's going on as it happens.

Ray: Ok, I'll keep in touch with you. I've been a little reluctant to call you, not knowing how you felt about the situation and all. I feel better now about it.

Rick: Well, you've been reading what Commander Hatonn has been writing, haven't you?

Ray: Yes.

Rick: So that probably puts your mind at ease a bit, I would imagine.

Ray: Well, I haven't seen too much concerning me in there, but I did appreciate that transcript from *Radio Free America* with Tom Valentine in there. And I do appreciate the remarks for people to write to me.

Rick: Well, hopefully there will be some people who start corresponding and that always helps. [Ray Renick, %SLO County Jail, P.O. Box 15409, San Luis Obispo, CA 93406.]

Ray: I get letters, I must have 30, 40, 50 letters here, I don't know.

Rick: Good.

Ray: I do get quite a few, I just haven't felt up to answering them all. I actually probably can't afford to answer them all. I just told the people there at *CONTACT* to put a note in the paper every once in a while saying that I deeply appreciate the letters and to thank them for me.

Rick: We'll continue to do that.

Ray: Most of them tell me that they read the *CONTACT* and that's where they got my name.

Rick: As you have hearings, let me know what's going on so I can write it up.

Ray: It should be pretty quiet for the next



2 weeks. The way things are going, anything might happen in the next 2 weeks. Right?

Rick: Well that's true. Anything could happen in the next 24 hours.

Ray: You bet.

Rick: Well, we just take it one day at a time. Keep the faith.

\* \* \*

*Editor's note: The following is a transcription of a telephone conversation between Ray Renick and Brent Moorhead for CONTACT on July 22, 1993.*

Ray: In my book I mention a number of times a book called *THE UNDERGROUND EMPIRE* by Dennis Dale. Dennis Dale was the head of the Central Tactical Unit of the Drug Enforcement Administration. In the book there is a case called CenTac 12. CenTac is short for Central Tactical Unit. In that book it tells how Dennis Dale—they were part of the DEA but they were the good guys. They broke off and formed the Central Tactical Unit because of the corruption in there. He infiltrated into the Cabazon Indian Reservation, this is in the book, the INSLAW thing, only it doesn't name it as INSLAW. This was done in '83-'84 when it first broke. So he was into the INSLAW thing with the Cabazon Indians. Also, he got into San Luis Obispo County and there are two people who I talked about in my book called Mike Aivas and Scott Alexander. I'm almost positive that they both were working with Dennis Dale. Incidentally, Dale's name is Dyle, not Dale.

Scott was allegedly killed or "suicided" in 1985. About five months ago I got correspondence, I guess I can say it, this guy's still alive.

Brent: Well that's good.

Ray: Well maybe it isn't his name and there are letters and audiotapes that are hidden and I can't divulge where they are or who's got them, because they'll be killed.

Brent: Right.

Ray: But this is a direct connection between INSLAW and Riverside County and the Indian Reservation with San Luis Obispo.

One of the things, in that CenTac 12 case in *THE UNDERGROUND EMPIRE*, is where he talks about surveilling a drug lab. It doesn't say where it was, but it was San Luis Obispo County...it was at Santa Margarita and it was a cocaine processing

lab that was run by the Anzalone brothers. Dennis Dale subsequently added on to that case the whole CenTac unit which was composed of a hundred people that was more like the faction we've talked about, and Dennis was fired and they were scattered to the winds. I tried to get in touch with Dennis Dale, though; well, Gunther said he was in Salem, or Portland, Oregon, but we haven't been able to get ahold of him. Last time I saw Dennis Dale I was on a nation-wide teleconference on drugs; November, 1991, the Christic Institute sponsored it, originally out of New York City but it was on in 160 cities all over the country. We took part in it right there in San Luis Obispo. He was on with Sheehan of the Christic Institute, so Sheehan might know something about where to get ahold of him. But this man can tie together INSLAW into Bush's Operation Zapata.

This is very important stuff. Let me think if there is anything else on Dennis Dale.

Brent: Ray, we were wondering, what are the charges, are they for violation of probation?

Ray: Yes; I didn't report because after they had the snipers on the roof of the house next door to me, I figured they'd come out to kill me. I didn't want to expose myself any more than I had to.

Brent: This is for not showing up to a court hearing?

Ray: Not showing up to Probation Office to report in.

Brent: What was the original charge?

Ray: I was arrested a year before that for carrying a concealed weapon. The judge who sentenced me was Christopher Money who is also mentioned in my books. I don't know if you have a copy, but L. has a copy, about 1985, about the same time all this stuff came down, of a party or a fundraiser or a reception and Christopher Money is the Chairman for that fundraiser. The three names surrounding him, one of them is Carol Hallet, who I wrote about as shutting down the drug investigation between the Bahamas and Florida and Jeb Bush. And William P. Clark is mentioned on there to the right of Money's name. And the last is a man named Robin Baggett who is one of the owners of that drug lab where the bodies are buried down in Nipomo Mesa.

Brent: Isn't he part of that law firm?

Ray: Yes, and that's Clark's law firm. Now, you got Robin Baggett's name? The other name is David Pomeroy, he is the District Attorney's Prosecutor on my case and he is

another owner.

The judge who sentenced me, who put me on probation, is in this up to the eyeballs, too. We have here a matter of conflict of interest with that judge, or else the case should have been thrown out of court, so even the probation wasn't valid. Nothing that has happened in front of the court has been valid because everybody I've been in front of has been part of Operation Zapata!

Jim Vassilos has been sending you faxes and they sound wild as hell, but man, you don't have any idea how wild this whole situation is.

This Dennis Dale thing—he got too close to the INSLAW thing at the Cabazon Indian Reservation, that's been going on since at least '83. He got too close to it in Riverside and he got too close to it at San Luis Obispo County with Operation Zapata and William Clark and all the boys, Clark's buddies, like Henry Kissinger, Ronald Reagan out at the Clark Ranch, and stuff like that. That cocaine lab out in Santa Margarita was run by the Anzalone brothers who had a bar in Los Osos called Sweet Springs. They also had, the Anzalones and Schlesinger (who, incidentally, is the Schlesinger who was head of the CIA in Nixon's Administration; his name is James Rodney Schlesinger), businesses down in Long Beach and there is a connection between the drug labs down in the mesa and Long Beach and Governor George Deukmejian. And it's the Deukmejian connection that's from a drug pusher down there named Marie Buskirk and that ties it into Deukmejian. I've written about that, in fact it was covered in two consecutive weeks of *CONTACT's* precursor called *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* [Vol. 22, #5 and #6; 2/23/93 and 3/2/93; this is a dandy two-part exposé of incredible "connections" as only Ray can connect things together!].

Like I said earlier, Dennis Dale of the Central Tactical Unit of the DEA would be the one who would have all the records on this, but he can't be found. He has disappeared. I don't know if he's alive or not. There are three connections between INSLAW and San Luis County and one of them is, Dennis Dale had underground people in Cabazon Reservation, I think I said that. He also had a surveillance team, maybe more than one, in San Luis County surveilling the lab at Santa Margarita where cocaine was being made. What happened is, these people have discovered that the people they were trying to bust were at the level of the President of the United States, like Ronald Reagan, you know, and Judge William P. Clark. That's why they backed off and watered down the story in the book *THE UNDERGROUND EMPIRE*.

The CenTac 12 case is the case in Southern



California that blew the whole thing apart and subsequently, the CenTac unit was disbanded and scattered because they stepped on Reagan's toes through Clark and Operation Zapata. They also got into the murder of Steven Carr down in the San Fernando Valley. Steven Carr was on his way to Washington to testify before the Senate (Kerry) Committee on narcotics and terrorism. And he was murdered because he was eye-witness to the planes coming into the Air Force base in Panama with drugs from Colombia with Noriega meeting the plane. And he also was in Homestead Air Force Base where he saw the same planes coming in and being met by Jeb

Bush. So that's why he was murdered. He was also going to testify or give testimony to the Christic Institute's Danny Sheehan. And so all these things, they tie Bush and the Bushlets into this whole thing. As far as that last thing about the Prosecutor being part owner, there where the bodies are buried there is a road called Pomeroy and I did some checking and I found out he's part owner of that property. Now he's my Prosecutor. I should be Prosecuting him!

The basic issue is: what can be done about it? Nobody seems able to do anything about it. Is it in God's hands now, or what? All the judges

in this County are in on it. The reason that Pomeroy is prosecuting me is because none of the other ones want to get messed up in it. They know that he's the dirtiest one there. So they say, "Hey, we ain't gonna touch it." The Defense attorney told me that; he told me that about some of the judges. He said the reason I had it moved six or seven times is because none of the other judges would take that case because they said, "You got yourself into this mess, you handle it yourself." A situation with no solution. I'm pretty discouraged. Here we have all the data in the world to put these people away, but how are you going to do it? They're the ones in charge!

# Russian Banking Scam Soon Playing In Soviet Socialist Amerika

*(Continued from Front Page)*

and limits set, for the turn-in of ALL old currency. The PANIC was too much so the time was extended and the turn-over amount raised IN SOME INSTANCES. The time limit, however, was extended for only a VERY SHORT WHILE! ALL old currency (from year before last) is being phased out (all other was phased out at that time). ONLY dated (current) notes will be issued in exchange and if exchange amounts do not suit the "big boys" then the difference will be confiscated. No arguments, no exceptions (except for the Elite) and no fringes. IF YOU CAN'T SEE WHAT IS COMING AND IS LONG PAST DUE, then I cannot help you.

**You will notice a couple of things— "corporations" have entirely DIFFERENT rules as they rarely handle "actual currency" anyway—and IT IS A WAY OF PROTECTING THOSE WHO ALREADY "HAVE". Next, with this can come the final and total dissolution of money. Note that funds will be adjusted so that anyone "lucky" enough to have "credit" will be allowed enough extra funds (into special accounts) TO PAY OFF LENDERS— ESPECIALLY IF THEY BE BANKS! They**

**have already stripped the people of any gold stores or valuable exchange for barter or of monetary value as in "gold". These turkeys are working hand in glove with the International Monetary Fund in bringing this "world-wide" post-haste!**

Do you have a day, a week, a month, — a year? It will hit you when you are DOWN (which is already underway as a nation) and it will be abrupt.

## **"SECURE" INVESTMENT OPTION LITTLE TIME REMAINS FOR ALL YOU WHO INQUIRE**

We can still offer you secure "loan" value through the same system as the Institute—only now the Institute is SECURED so that nothing flowing in will be in any way, shape or form attached to that which is priorly inputted. Remember the guidelines for we are not in the gold investment business, the money business or any other such "plan". The money is placed in collateral GOLD and, for projects, money is borrowed against that gold. If you need interest payments, you get it—if you need some of the "loan" back for operating—you get it—but I

don't see that we can offer more since the assaults by ones already named. I do not know if there is a so-called "minimum" but I believe that it may well be a thousand dollars. Of course several persons can "go together" to pool funds of lesser amounts and allow ONE person to be responsible.

This is ONLY acceptable if YOU have put aside a bit for emergency living in a form that you can consider liquid value. The funds from small amounts (or regular input) can be "added up" against the final amount. Perhaps E.J. can explain whatever I have missed [call 805-822-0601 during normal West Coast business hours]. I am reluctant to even ask him for participation—his service has been so bashed by our enemies—but the Institute is SOUND and it is the only way left, that I can see, wherein you get value for input and some measure of security of the remainder—being that they will not theft collateral from their own banks—probably and surely, not at first. Of all the assaults against these precious people who shoulder the responsibility of this "service"—the assault against them and the Institute has been both the most painful and by far the most fruitful.



When George Green set up this plan he must have something else in mind—FOR HE DID IT AND YET HE NOW, IN COURT, CALLS IT A PONZI SCHEME. Well, it HAS NOT been run that way; it was right away taken out of George's control except as a Board Member AND HE COULDN'T DO ANYTHING WITH THE FUNDING. It has been hard and the Institute is still in a "hold" pattern so a mechanism of separation of input is structured and the service continues even stronger in safety than before. The assault has caused attention from the highest to the lowest "commissions" and legal groups—IT HAS PASSED MUSTER IN EVERY INSTANCE THUS FAR. MOREOVER, TO BE "RULED AGAINST" IN ANY MANNER WHATSOEVER—WILL REQUIRE A TOTALLY "FIXED" COURT SYSTEM. YOU DO HAVE THAT POSSIBILITY BUT IT IS DOUBTFUL IT WOULD COME TO THAT.

This doesn't mean the Adversary won't TRY—because George Green is even pushing the "quashed" case against Tehachapi Distributing, Inc. into an appeal with the Supreme Court of Nevada—after having the lower courts deny it twice. Nuts? Well, YOU be the judge of the actions!

We have to face the fact that your renowned "Constitution attorney", David Horton, is NOT! He HAS TO KNOW about the lies and deceit and continues to press even when George does not. Luke Perry, likewise, continues his badgering and harangue in an effort to thief his stepmother's meagre life resource.

#### INTERNATIONAL BANKING ELITE: "THEY" HAVE IT ALL

This is something you just HAVE TO FACE for it is what has become of your world. "THEY" PLAN TO HAVE IT ALL! "They" actually HAVE IT ALL—they are just allowing you to squirm and wallow in confusion until they get fully ready to pull it down completely.

Through the Federal Reserve System, the International Monetary Fund and International Banking Elite have managed to destroy the European Community currencies. It is all, again, part of the working orchestration for total control.

You can even have a "name" to put on the biggest orchestra leader of this little programmed symphony, George Soros.

But, the Federal Reserve System has been caught red-handed participating in an illegal scheme to prop up the bankrupt Anglo-American financial system by looting the economies of your allies.

#### CONNECTION TO MIDWEST FLOODING

They have also looted what is left of

the productive sector of the United States—and look now what is happening to your growing fields and destruction of your food supplies. Who will benefit from this flooding? EVERY BIG BUSINESS EXCEPT YOU! Archer, Daniel, Midland (who already sold away all your grain reserves) is the biggest winner—by the time those "slick Willies" take over the seed, fertilizer and crop lands and industry—you will be begging for all the crumbs they will give you. However, the crumbs will first go to their subsidiaries (most home-officed overseas somewhere) and the land will be simply absorbed into the coffers of these grabbers—aided and abetted by your own Administration and Congress offering interest "loans" and "help" which will be the final coffin nail.

#### ABOLISH ILLEGAL FED

The European Community currency fraud, however, can prove anew WHY the Fed, which is illegal under the Constitution, must be abolished, citizens—but right now, I see no way to pull that off unless you get really busy, really fast!

#### GEORGE SOROS CONNECTION THROUGH CITICORP

George Soros is a pirate and a world renowned "financier". There has been an extraordinary collaboration between the Fed, Citicorp and Soros, along with other BIG U.S. banks, to prop up the derivatives market through currency warfare against sovereign nations.

How can one like Soros do this? Well, he runs a number of incredibly powerful investment funds, including such as the Netherlands Antilles-based Quantum Fund, which has played THE LEADING role, publicly, in the destabilization, last fall, of the European Monetary System's Exchange Rate Mechanism (ERM). For his efforts, Soros won the misleading title of "The man who broke the pound" (remember?). He also just happened to have made somewhere between one and two BILLION dollars in profits for the investors in his funds—and for himself personally.

Citibank is the main subsidiary of Citicorp and is one of two custodians for the now \$7-9 BILLION Quantum Fund. Citibank provides a wide range of administrative services for Quantum, including preparing the paperwork for investors and preparing the filings for various Federal agencies.

Now comes the loop: they also provide massive funding to Soros and that has been admitted openly. They won't reveal the lines of credit for customers (which

they shouldn't) but let me assure you—this silly "fund" is peanut butter money—the REAL HIDDEN TURNOVER is so massive through those banks as to boggle your thinking. These are just the little publicly seen transactions. Only Mr. Soros can reveal his own line of credit. But:

Citicorp has had "consistent foreign exchange revenues: in the neighborhood of \$200 million to \$300 million A QUARTER over the last several years" and it is increasing "during the period of volatility of the European Community currencies". In other words, the Elite cleaned up and are rolling in wealth while the people of the world are being devastated!

But what about the Fed? Well, readers, the Fed could have shut down Mr. Soros and the whole scheme in the blink of an eye but you look deeper and find that all the "Fed" banks are massively involved—J.P. Morgan, Bankers Trust, BankAmerica, Chemical Bank, Chase Manhattan and First Chicago.

#### GOOD LUCK, AMERICA

Good luck America—Mr. Gonzalez is trying to get some attention focused on the conspiracy—but you know how that goes! This could, alone, lead to TOTAL CATASTROPHE that will eclipse the capital of your largest banks and will bring down the deposit insurance fund and totally bury it!

If you cannot see that you are IN THE DOWNFALL of everything you ever thought of as being secure and goodly in your world—then you are surely BLIND and DEAF beyond recovery.

#### WHAT DOES RUSSIA HAVE TO DO WITH YOU? TAKE A CLOSER LOOK

**The World Elite ARE ALL IN THIS TOGETHER!** If you think you are singularly involved and, by putting band-aids on this or that, that all will be rosy, light and happy ever after—LOOK AGAIN AT THE MISSISSIPPI AND HOW HARD INDIA, NEPAL, ETC., ARE BEING HIT IN THAT SECTOR.

"They" are going to start THIS WEEK "blasting" the equivalent of a 2.5 quake at intervals along some of the California faults near Los Angeles. Are YOU CRAZY? What are they covering and what are they readying you for? Watch it if that Shuttle goes up—they put the final necessary link up on that last Atlas launched. But unless something "manmade" happens, that rain along the flooded part of America and over India—will continue—at least until that Shuttle is up—IF THE RUSSIANS LET YOU LAUNCH IT AT ALL!

Since there has been mail stacked up asking for help and update on the Insti-



tute and possibility of using that "security" plan I think, Dharma, that you might want to get this to Ed for the paper since we won't have a paper next week. I am delinquent in responding to the urgent requests of those seeing this coming down and so it should be highlighted in the "Index" or somehow given reference as **many** have petitioned and are WAITING—AND I NOW SEE IT HAPPENING QUICKLY AND SOONER THAN YOU WILL BE PREPARED TO HANDLE. IF YOU ARE UNCOMFORTABLE ABOUT IT—CHECK WITH SOME OTHER "VALID" WRITERS—BUT IT IS MOVING QUICKLY NOW. THANK YOU.

#### COSMOS POSTSCRIPT:

#### NO—WE ARE NOT!

You may find it coincidental that I

wrote yesterday on "Cosmos" and company and their latest activity. We have had several calls now, asking if we have been merged in with or taken over by the "Cosmos group"? Heaven forbid! NO, NO AND NO! "IF" there is some way to assist that which is the legitimate "Cosmos Seafood Energy Marketing Ltd." company we would be happy to run information. THIS HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH ANY CONNECTIONS WITH THAT WHICH TOOK THE NAME, TOOK ALL POSSIBLE SELLING ATTENTION TO USE—AND SET UP OPERATION. YOU ARE WELCOME TO DO ANYTHING YOU LIKE WITH THEM—BUT NO, I DO NOT ADVISE IT. WE ARE NOT, NONE OF US, IN ANY WAY WHATSOEVER CONNECTED WITH THAT GROUP. If valid information comes in, say, on Treasurygate, etc.—we shall be happy to PRINT it as information in good journalistic press.

Thank you and Salu.

# Two *Extraordinary* Telephone Calls

7/25/93 #2 DORIS EKKER

This is Doris Ekker, to speak in my own behalf, please:

Yesterday a very strange thing happened to us here at our "used to be" home.

We had just been speaking with Stu Webb, which will be a great relief to you readers—just to know that he is alive "somewhere". He and a "friend" will now be sending "incredible" documents to the *CONTACT* in preparation for publishing "their" books.

For you who do not know of what I speak, Stu was a political prisoner in Colorado—until late the day before yesterday afternoon. In the morning of the 23rd he was told by a couple of "people" in the prison that he was to be "thrown out" of the prison THAT afternoon. Surely enough, toward late afternoon he was "thrown out"—literally!

He was brought into the offices and released and told to "get out". He was allowed NO phone calls and was given NO CLOTHING. He was literally pushed out of the prison, physically, in prison garb.

This has to be as "terrifying" as it can get! He had no clothes, no personal property, no driver's license I.D.—nothing.

He made his way to several phones only

to find the places of business closed or disallowed from using the instrument. At one place the police showed up and he thought for sure he was dead (of course, for an apparent escapee or running fugitive) but, the police knew ABOUT him and ordered him off the premises of that place and said to "get out of here". Now, where could he go or do? He finally made his way to a place where he could make a phone call "collect" and called E.J. for lack of ANY-ONE ELSE TO CONTACT!

As the play unfolded, we wish to thank ones in Denver for offering help and cover while E.J. could do what he could—which was little enough. We aren't "even" the paper but he had managed to get our number from somewhere and we are grateful that he asked for, if not us, WHO? Do we want to be involved with political prisoners and such? NO, I must say that I live in terror as these things deepen and unravel, but how else can we bring freedom and security back into our lives? E.J. is much, much braver than am I. I just pray a lot. But it seems to work. We are still alive and serving as best we can. I so much appreciate the kind words and support of you readers for I am a coward when it comes right down to "it"—I look at these things as not having "other alternatives". I suppose we do—but we can't seem to find

them. At any rate, thank you, staff, for getting that on the phone-line and the follow-up—THIS IS OBVIOUSLY THE ONLY WAY WE ARE GOING TO KEEP THE PEOPLE ALIVE WHO HAVE THE EVIDENCE TO STOP THESE MAD ELITE—WHO ARE NOW GETTING WAY OUT OF CONTROL!

Are "we" just being "used" as a communication's tool? We don't know, but if it is right with God and open in content as presented—WE WILL CONTINUE TO PRINT WHAT IS GIVEN. WE DO NOT ANALYZE—WE, AS, "HOPEFULLY", good citizens, patriotic Americans under the intended Constitutional Law, as are the majority of our friends and readers (all but the infiltrators who work directly AGAINST us) must do that which we can or our beloved world is lost! I am in KNOWING of that fact. Perhaps I am in some way a bit more blessed than most in that I have direct recognition and contact—but it differs not one iota in purpose from what anyone must do.

The subject just prior is joyous for we have since heard again and Stu is "safe" for the moment (interesting side-note, I right now am picking up the tones of the monitoring device on our incoming "lines" which record this computer, CUT IN WITH AN ADDITIONAL SIGNAL. I suggest the listeners and watchers take notice for I call on the Higher Command for scrambling and protection—it always WORKS!).

No, indeed, I AM NOT either brave or aggressive—but I know from whence comes my protection and SO DO THESE SURVEILLANCE TEAMS. In fact, now that I monitor the "tones" I realize the "cut in" was our own teams monitoring the monitors! Good grief, what ever happened to sewing rag dolls and baking cookies??

#### A SECOND CALL AND INFORMATION REQUEST

The reason I took this space is to ask information on identification of someone who called us yesterday afternoon. We had just hung up the phone from Stu's call so that the room was still full of people here AND the phone was still on "speaker". A woman in a very nasty voice demanded to speak to "Mr. Eddy Tehachapi"! E.J. responded and she called him "Mr. Tehachapi".

At first we thought her to be a friend being teasing or something—but she came on like an inbound freight train. She started to yell and accuse and demanded that we NEVER use her name again in ANY writing, FAX, paper, book or anything. She said we had sent out FAX after FAX about her and a friend of hers, whose name we missed and had never heard before. When asked, she said she was "Virginia McCullough" (spelling?) and we forget from



where. She was about ten octaves high in decibels and I interrupted and asked who she was and what did she "mean"—how did she get our phone number (as this was at home) and the wrong name, etc.

She shouted her name and again blasted us with shouting and said she was going to sue us and "all those others who had written about her". She mentioned a "Jim Vassilos" (or something) and continued to talk about the "FAXES". I thought perhaps the "American Patriot Fax Network" but that name was not stated. She said she was an "Investigative Reporter" and was "the best of the Investigative Reporters"—she was going "to sue us and everyone connected with us."

Interestingly enough—I should have left well enough alone for she would have been suing somebody named "Tehachapi" and a paper seemingly called *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* (so this has to be a very OLD complaint at best—or something).

When she finally ran out of part of her venom, I spoke up and identified myself as Mrs. Ekker, Doris Ekker. Then it got really interesting: She said "Oh, the UFO lady?" I said "I don't know a lot about UFOs but I do know something about the paper—and I do not recall ever hearing or seeing either of the names you report!" She was now in a fury and said she was the best of the "Investigative Reporters" (no mention of where, what, how, or why) and repeated that she was going to sue us!

I asked her if she had "read the paper?". This is quite interesting; she replied, "No, I try never to read that thing!" I was ungracious and said that I felt she certainly must be a superb "investigative reporter" if she refused to read and kept distance from anything which might give her good insight. She simply screamed that she was now really "going to sue me". I suggested (as loudly) that she go right ahead and do so. E.J. offered that, however, she had better hurry (for we have ones in line to sue us for this or that). Before we could get any more information she slammed down the phone so hard you could hear the receiver break.

There was more but this is about all I can accurately repeat. If we have written something about this person that is hurtful, I apologize if the facts we presented are not correct (I have never found Commander Hatonn to make errors) and, if someone is using the CONTACT office's fax machine without permission, I am shocked. I do not know of anything about which this woman, Virginia McCullough, speaks or spoke. I do know that this newspaper or these writings are NOT disinformation, misinformation or any of the so-stated accusations. I do welcome her "suit" because I wouldn't want anyone out there who wants to sue us to be disallowed from doing so—I am really getting pretty used to being in Court and

might miss the experience of the day!

As a "writer", I also know, however, that in public newsprint—we can mention any name we like if the story be TRUE or "as given". We have no reason to believe this woman is or is not whatever may have been written or shared on the "fax network" by other parties but as a "best" "Investigative Reporter"—THIS WOMAN IS NOT!

Whoever this woman is, and one of you out there may well be able to help us locate such a person, the Commander would be quite happy to converse with her. I would, however, suggest she catch up with what we write in both the newspaper and the JOURNALS—or she may get her nose tweaked! He is a bit ungracious when ones come claiming absurd things AND HAVE NOT SO MUCH AS LOOKED AT THE MATERIAL! THAT is grounds for getting my own ears and nose tweaked if I personally complain about something to which I have access and was too lazy to research or listen to.

I suppose I can expect a "suit" from her because she did say that if we so much as "run her name" she WILL sue. Is there nothing that people won't do to stop the flow of money into the coffers of the lawyers? Good grief, what a business racket! I am perfectly happy to speak to this person at any time and I'm sure that our people will be MOST HAPPY to never mention her name anywhere, anytime—ever again (if we did so in the first place).

It does seem to me she protesteth much too loudly and insultingly to be RIGHT!—she was really ticked off at something or other and we were second or third down her list of callees. I am most curious how she got such "incorrect" calling information—but did have our phone number—from where did she get it? It's OK, we are just curious as to resource.

She inferred she was with a "large" GROUP of some kind and was speaking out for all of them somehow. You see the only reason we share this with you and ask you readers about this is that WE HAVE NO FAX NETWORK! WE EVEN CLOSED THE COMPUTER BULLETIN BOARD BECAUSE IT GOT INFILTRATED. WE HAVE A "HOTLINE" PHONE MESSAGE LINE BUT NO "MR. TEHACHAPI"—OR EKKERS (IN ANY WAY) AND HER REFERENCE OVER AND OVER REGARDED "FAXED" MATERIAL! WE HAVE NO "PHOENIX LIBERATOR"—for over FOUR months now, so this is quite confusing.

But the blow-up was pointed and nasty enough to consider serious in intent. This was a most "threatening" phone call, witnessed by at least five adults and we DO NOT take threatening phone calls lightly. We are often "shot at" and have the bullet holes to prove it. Certainly NO "good patriot" or one "searching and research-

ing Constitutional FREEDOM" would use such tactics?? Or, even UFO misinformers surely wouldn't blast, finally, the TRUTH BRINGERS. I FIND IT MOST INTERESTING THAT WE HAVE THOUSANDS OF CONTACTS AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE SPACE COMMAND AND YET ALL THOSE "EXPERTS" AND SO-CALLED "AUTHORITIES" AVOID US LIKE THE PLAGUE ON BLACK SUNDAY!

Friends and readers, you may find this amusing—but even "I" am beginning to find "purpose", "direction" and faintly begin to "see The Light". This has ALL been a most remarkable experience to me and one which I do not understand—but I can well assure you, this is not a game of show-and-tell—we are in a run for our planet—and "people" are losing!

I do know that the Elite, through Bush's family "brush thicket", is beginning to come apart and that means a lot of the Administration as it is. I am given to KNOW nothing more than the farthest reader—but it is coming down and it is coming down HARD—NOW!

I would not speak of the above at all if there didn't seem to be some need to see further WHO these people ARE! Nasty letters and phone calls are not alien to us nor are threats—but this one was highly uncalled for, unprofessional and if this is the representative "Best" "Investigative Reporter" in a "group" of "Investigative Reporters"—then we are IN SERIOUS TROUBLE, PEOPLE!

#### JIM VASSILOS A NAME TO REMEMBER!

I do know one thing—the name Jim Vassilos came up several times. If Jim V. is using our resources to do his insipid work—I demand that he cease and desist. This one man has personally cost us several thousands of dollars, gotten himself arrested, damaged Gunther Russbacher beyond recovery in a business sense—and is now putting out absurd information, crediting our people with it and asking that "stuff" be run in the newspaper, on the FAXES, etc., that are totally without conscience!

He passes out requests and demands upon one who barely can continue in service to the incarcerated political prisoners and it is hard for me, Doris, to longer wish to participate in ANYTHING with which Mr. Vassilos is involved. I do not speak FOR this paper—only myself, but I have had enough of this particular "helper"! He may well be a most aggressive PATRIOT but he appears to me to be a loose cannon with synthetic ammunition, conjectures and total lack of documentation or effective effort. He seems to be another "Dare Schout" of some kind who offers to "help" but never HELPS! I do not longer lend my



participation to this person. If "Commander" tells me otherwise, so it goes—but for me personally, I have had enough of this distraction and self-styled "helper" in "authority". People mean well but the results are something like a late-fire on the Fourth of July—the wrong thing happens and people get hurt—simply through misrepresentation and total blunder—OR, IT HAS TO BE ASSUMED THE FOOLISH ACTIONS AND STATEMENTS ARE INTENTIONAL!! WE ARE GETTING BETTER AND BETTER AT JUDGING "WHICH" IT IS AFTER THE UMPTEENTH TIME THESE "ERRORS" OF JUDGMENT HAPPEN.

Thank you for allowing me a few personal minutes for a LOT of things are coming through which we cannot sort and our Editor in "Big" Chief, Commander Hatonn, says some of them are DANGEROUS and will get you citizens on LISTS that will destroy you post-haste. One arrived this morning. He perused it and got out his two-by-four attention-getter. He asks me

to write the "Background Information" as sent (with a thick packet of many pages of forms and petitions for return of funds, etc., to the government, et al.).

I perceive that IF the whole thrust is DECEITFUL—then to think we are going back on some gold standard whereby all the little people get PAID BACK for all past injustices—we are DREAMING—especially in view of the fact the RESOURCE which would back such a payback is said by the "holders" to simply be going on the auction block to the world in August—to the highest bidder. Even "I", with my vague recognition of "what might be", feel all sorts of black and red flags waving us "goo'-by". Sounds TOO good! Who knows?

**7/25/93 #2 HATONN**

Editor in "Big" Chief?? Have your fun, scribe, I shall make your fingers pay! That is all for this subject.

# BEWARE!

## Gold Standard Scam

**7/25/93 #2 HATONN**

Let us remark that this following information came to Brent at the CONTACT office and the person sending it said she had seen the "new seal" which would be brought into play through the banks after switching to the "new gold standard". I simply remind you ones that if it were this easy, the Elite would not still be in power! Dharma, "save" your document—I see our "friends" are ready to wipe out your writing! Thank you.

Just copy what was sent as background and then we can consider what else may be appropriate to offer as contact resource for information.

QUOTING:

### **GOLD STANDARD FOR BANKS**

Background Information:

The Constitution of the United State provides for our money system to be based upon gold and silver. In 1933, all United States banks were declared bankrupt by the government because there was not enough gold to back the U.S. Treasury gold certificates at full value. All bank charters were declared null and void.

**The Federal Reserve Banking System (FRB) took control of the banks and issued federal reserve notes. The Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) was established to insure deposits and give value to the worthless paper money. This banking system is illegal under the United States Constitution, and therefore, all loans and mortgages from any institution under the FRB system are also illegal. Charging interest for the use of worthless money is fraud. To foreclose on a loan of worthless money and take the assets of the borrower as payment is double fraud, and to take the insurance money securing the loan is still worse. This is the problem facing the American public today.**

The Internal Revenue Service (IRS) was established to collect taxes. Both the IRS and the FRB are privately held corporations and are not agencies of the United States Government, as is commonly thought. Over the years the IRS has collected federal income tax, channeled it to the FRB and from there to bankers in England, who owned the FRB. These bankers in turn bought assets in the United States with this money. Today England is the foreign country owning the greatest amount of our assets, with Japan number two.

The change back to a gold-standard bank-

ing system is now in process. This is being accomplished through pressure from the patriotic group called the "Cosmos" [H: OOPS! ALERT, ALERT!!], patriots in general, the United States military, and the United States Supreme Court. The work is being done by General Norman Schwarzkopf, Roy Swasinger and other retired military personnel, the Rangers, the Delta Force, Attorney General—Janet Reno, various federal judges, and the National Guards of all 50 states. [H: How does THAT line-up sound to you?]

A banking change is difficult because the FRB is under the control of the Trilateral Commission, the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, etc., who are powerful "One World Order" people and who control the world monetary system.

Some banks have changed to the gold-standard system as evidenced by the new gold seal they display. The seal has a golden eagle in the center with 50 black stars around the outside. It shows the deposit limit and states that money is now insured by the government of the United States of America. In such banks information about the FRB and FDIC should have been removed.

There will be no devaluation of the dollar. The worthless federal reserve notes will be exchanged dollar for dollar for the new treasury gold certificates over the next 12 months or so.

At some point after the bank change-over has been completed, the American public will be told that the FRB and FDIC are no longer in existence, their loans are invalid, and no further mortgage, loan, and credit card payments need be made. People will be essentially debt free. This will be the year of Jubilee.

The same will be true for the IRS. The IRS has no function without the FRB and no further income tax will need to be paid. A new tax system will be established. Under the Constitution income tax is illegal. Excise tax is legal, and it is probable that a 5% excise tax on everything that is purchased, exempting food and clothing, would be adequate to run the entire government.

**If you file the attached forms, you will be paid by the United States Treasury for any lost assets you may have incurred due to the FRB system. You may claim principal and interest plus damages for any loan you now have or may have had since 1933. This includes loans from any entity of the FRB, such as house mortgages, car loans, credit cards, credit unions, GMAC, Ford Credit, Chrysler Credit Corp., insurance companies, S. & L. banks, Federal Land Bank, Production Credit Assn., Consumer Credit Corp., etc.**

**You may also claim all state and federal income tax you have paid as well as property or real estate taxes you have paid since 1933.**

**It will cost you \$300.00 to file your claim with the office in your state.** The second spouse must also pay a \$300.00 filing



fee. You may file your children under your claim with no additional cost. To do this follow the attached example for a child.

At some point soon all Americans will be debt-free of the FRB system, but only those who file will be reimbursed for their lost assets.

### INSTRUCTIONS

You must be able to document or prove in some fashion everything you claim as lost income or lost assets. Use present-day replacement costs for any property you have lost, and give supporting data on prices of new equipment and buildings and land values. You need verification of illness caused by stress over financial troubles such as doctor's statement and hospital and doctor's bills.

Most people will need to complete only a portion of the attached forms. Follow the "Average Joe" example. Farmers and business people will need to complete the forms in their entirety.

Each time a note is renewed, it becomes a new contract and you may list it again in total. This is also true of those credit cards which carry a credit limit. Each monthly billing creates a new contract with the stated credit limit as the loan principal.

**Names and addresses need to be listed on the arrest warrant and subpoena sheets for all those who have caused you harm. This includes bankers, collection agents, IRS agents, law enforcement agents, etc. UCC's are used only for immediate foreclosures. Each UCC costs \$100.00.**

Build a file of supporting documents and keep it in a safe place for future reference should you be asked to support your lost assets claim.

Send your completed forms and \$300.00 (or \$600.00 + \$100.00 per UCC) to your local area contact person. You may need to call them to answer any questions you have.

END OF QUOTING

**I am not going on with THIS!** This is NOT even the group who has control of ANY gold certificate and the one who claims to have the gold certificate in point upon which the Cosmos bases its ability to fund this—ABSOLUTELY DISCREDITS THIS "COSMOS" "THING".

**\*\*\* DO NOT DO THIS THING, READERS \*\*\***

**\*\*\* DO NOT DO THIS THING! \*\*\*!**

Let us show you "what" information you

are going to **pay THEM** to have against you—you "troublemaker"!

### QUOTING:

1. Summary letter—a short explanation of what took place. Be very detailed in an outline form.

2. List all financial institutions with which you had business dealings. List all officers of the institution, & the board of directors.

3. List all lawyers, judges, clerk of courts, recorders, and any collection agency. Include your inquiry of the lawyer, judges, you make with your Secretary of State of your state to see if they have registered either privately or by Corporation, or trade name.

4. Original Notice of Foreclosure, or Bankruptcy Papers.

5. Corporation papers, charter, stock.

6. Closing balance sheets.

7. Closing income statement.

8. A list of accounts receivable, outstanding or collected.

9. Any documents to any rating of your business standing to verify its worth. (Example: Dunn & Bradstreet)

10. Original projection of business.

11. Inventory, of all assets which were taken, both business and personal.

12. State sales tax records.

13. State withholding tax records.

14. Federal withholding tax papers.

15. Federal income tax if filed.

16. State income tax, if filed.

17. List of your accounts to whom you sell.

18. If you use a computer, a list of computer account codes.

19. File on SBA, application, or loan application you filed.

20. Instruction or letters from the courts, if in bankruptcy.

21. File on any letter, instruction, or nasty letter from the SBA.

22. Files of any law suits settled or outstanding in separate files.

23. Files on banks, lending institutions you dealt with including all copies of notes, or loan papers.

24. Files on all correspondence from any lawyers, judges, or collection agency in separate files.

THIS IS JUST A GUIDELINE. IT IS NOT IN AN ORDER WHICH YOU MAY WISH, NOR DOES IT HAVE TO BE FOLLOWED. These files pertain to a business, not a farming operation per se. All information should be put in files, and labeled and in some order.

THANK YOU

END OF QUOTING

My own "nerves" will not allow me to go on with this. Note that in addition to all the

above, you will have given EVERY bit, to the most tiny detail, of ALL information about yourself, location—RIGHT DOWN TO YOUR FAVORITE INCARCERATION CAMPI **THIS IS BAD NEWS!!**

You will not know it but there are at least six major typographical errors in the above listing which have been corrected from "seperate" to "per say", "Dun Bradstreet" to "delt with".

This would appear to be one of the most obscene and vile con-schemes I have ever witnessed. And who is behind it? Well, let's just say that a lot of innocent ones have become a fantasy-land, tooth-fairy part of it.

Do you not think that if the thing were truth—you would not have ample opportunity to sign up for "rights" under your *Constitution* WHEN THE CHANGE IS MADE? WHAT YOU HAVE HERE IS AN INVASION OF PRIVACY WHICH CAN END YOU UP IN THE MOST HEINOUS CIRCUMSTANCES OF YOUR WILDEST IMAGININGS. YOU WILL BE ENTERED AS IDIOT TROUBLEMAKERS FOREVER MORE—ON THE BLACK LIST OF THE BEAST! **USE YOUR HEADS AND BRAINS AND NOT YOUR GREED BUTTONS!**

Another heinous thing these ones have done is to include Don McAlvany's newsletter on the "Waco Massacre" and "Emerging American Police State". This would "INFER" that McAlvany is a part of this scam. Is he? That is not my business! But—ones entangled in this master-blacklist scheme should be possibly "drawn and quartered"! If the innocents are involved—then they are hardly capable of leading this nation into anything save eruption of disaster!

On second thinking I will leave it to the editorial staff to decide whether or not to list the contact points—this should be SHUT DOWN AND ANYONE PAYING MONEY TO THESE APPARENTLY SCANDALOUS PEOPLE MUST DEMAND RETURN INSTANTLY! This is, again, Satan preying on the innocents in the most tantalizing manner possible—THIS WILL NOT GET YOU ANYTHING BUT MASSIVE TROUBLE AND EVENTUAL DESTRUCTION. THIS IS REALLY **BAD NEWS!**

Enough, for this will probably push this paper into an all-time high page count at best.

(I don't really know what to do about this paper, readers, there is so much untouched information and, yet, we cannot keep going as is, without support—we are breaking the backs of the ones here and subscriptions do not increase—just distribution! This is fine for "truth" but it WILL cost the source of the Truth to possibly close. This very paper of such size will negate any gain by not printing for a week. The staff is exhausted and "broke". Remember—these ones GIVE of their services, the Institute is still in "hold" mode for assistance and I guess it is exactly what the Adversarial team has hoped for. To



give these ones a "break" means nothing but doubled load and no way to afford "vacations". We have to give very careful consideration to this predicament.)

It is so sad when the disaster-artists can cause ones to send \$600 for their own sealed fate of "the pits" and we have to consider closing the source for information in these incredible times—my people are worn out with the struggle as the enemy NEVER seems to run out of funds or resources of all kinds!

Beloved ones, walk softly and SEE what is afoot for it sounds "so good", the presentation of these adversarial vipers. May you always ask GOD within that you can SEE and KNOW. May you surround yourself with the TRUTH OF GOD—that your Lighted protection will not fail.

I have a couple of follow-ons which need to be in the paper this week to be timely. Please, staff, bear with me a bit longer and we shall "pray for a miracle".

## Gerry Spence Speech To Trial Lawyers

7/25/93 #2 HATONN

GERRY SPENCE

QUOTING (Associated Press, Whitefish, Montana, July 23, 1993):

### SPEECH TO TRIAL LAWYERS

Defense attorney Gerry Spence says federal prosecutors routinely manufacture evidence and tell lies to win convictions, adding: "These are not the good guys."

In a 90-minute talk to the Montana Trial Lawyers Association on Thursday, Spence exhorted defense lawyers to challenge the government.

Spence was fresh from his victory in the Idaho trial of Randy Weaver, a white separatist acquitted of a charge that he murdered a deputy U.S. marshal as law enforcement agencies laid siege to his mountain cabin.

During the trial, it was revealed that some photos submitted as prosecution evidence were staged, while other evidence was improperly withheld from the defense.

Spence, whose national reputation was built on victories over Kerr-McGee Nuclear for Karen Silkwood's children and the acquittal of Imelda Marcos on criminal charges, said that manufactured evidence is common in federal cases.

"I've never tried a case with the federal government in which there wasn't a problem," he said.

"These are not the good guys. These are

people who do what they believe is necessary to do to bring about a conviction," he said, adding that if he were to manufacture evidence, "I'd be disbarred."

In the Weaver case, he said, "They had months and months of lies that they fed to the press, and you'll find it in case after case if you have the courage to attack them, and to make them prove their case."

Spence said he thinks white supremacists are misguided, but added: "That doesn't mean that they're not entitled to their opinions, and if they can't have their opinion I can't have mine."

"That was the underlying philosophy of my taking the Weaver case. That's what trial lawyers are ultimately all about, is preservation of our rights as American citizens," he said.

"The siege against Weaver brought in enough power to take over a small country for this little man sitting in this little plywood cabin," he said.

"They charged him with conspiracy, ... and they made the entire family the conspirators. ... The federal government now has the audacity to say that members of a family are members of a conspiracy, little children are members of a conspiracy," he said.

Spence drew a standing ovation from

more than 200 lawyers and guests.

— AP-WS-07-23-93 1159 EDT.

### QUOTING:

My goodness, friends—my people, the Institute and Ekkers could really use a few "like thinking" lawyers—we have only ONE—and he was referred by Spence's firm. As the RTC case on this property unfolds and so does the information regarding the RTC from the lineage of corruption and intrigue which we will present from "ground" up—I think this would be a nice financially sound investment for any even "half-good" attorney willing to check the system. This tells you something, children—get the thing OUT of Federal Court and hit them hard with NAMES THAT THEY WILL UNDERSTAND SUCH AS SPENCE—I SUGGEST IT WOULD PROBABLY HAVE EAGER "SETTLERS" AND TAKE VERY, VERY LITTLE TIME AWAY FROM SPENCE'S LITIGATION. GET HIM!! HE COULD SHORE UP HIS FINANCIAL FOUNDATION BY THIS CASE TO HELP CARRY HIM THROUGH THE NON-ABILITY TO PAY CASES HE'LL ACQUIRE. I PETITION YOU READERS TO PETITION MR. SPENCE, PLEASE, IN OUR BEHALF!

## Vince Foster's "Suicide" Revisited

7/25/93 #2 HATONN

VINCE FOSTER—SUICIDE?

The next I offer just because YOU KNOW WHAT HAPPENED TO VINCE FOSTER, REALLY [see article on page 24]. So, you will simply find this offering interesting and informative as to "why" Vince.

QUOTING (Arkansas Gazette, July 22, 1993):

### THE TRAGEDY OF VINCE FOSTER

By John Brummett

Washington—President Clinton met with his staff members late Wednesday morning and told them there is more to life than work.

Then en route from the Old Executive Office Building to the West Wing of the White House, he stopped to say twice to a small group of pool reporters, "No one can ever really know why this happened."

Vincent Foster, Jr., possibly Hillary Rodham Clinton's best friend, a tall, nice-looking man, had driven the day before—around 6 p.m., apparently—from Washington to a suburban Virginia park. He got out of his car, walked to a spot on the banks of the Potomac River and shot and killed himself.

This was six months after Foster uprooted

his comfortable life as a respected senior partner at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock to move to Washington as chief deputy White House counsel.

I last spoke with Foster at a reception at the Hotel Washington a couple of months ago. I told him I wanted to visit with him someday about what was being thought and done at the White House the afternoon the Waco disaster unfolded.

"Well, maybe you can learn something about what goes on in a crisis," he said a bit combatively, and certainly intensely.

Foster's good friend from the Rose firm, Webb Hubbell, was facing a confirmation hearing on his nomination to be associate attorney general. I asked Foster if he expected Hubbell to endure a lot of nasty rhetoric.

"Of course," he said, clearly disgusted by the prospect.

The personal chit-chat was more pleasant, and as interesting. Foster was living alone at the time in a little Georgetown apartment.

"I can stand and put my arms out and touch both walls," he said.

His blond, teen-age daughter was with him that evening, and he proudly introduced her. The family would be joining him in a full-fledged new home in suburban Virginia in the summer. He looked forward to that.

Now, unbelievably, he's killed himself.



The press jumped into action Wednesday morning. I got a call from a colleague in New York who advised, "Get to the crime scene right now before the police screw it up. This has got to be bad. You just know it does."

Reporters began asking these kinds of questions, and getting these kinds of consistent answers:

\* Had Foster appeared unusually stressed or depressed lately? No. He always appeared intense and fretful of the press—most corporate lawyers are—and he had been harried by a run of *Wall Street Journal* editorials asking who he was. But he seemed generally all right as recently as Tuesday.

\* What were the inevitable personal problems? Where they financial? Were they marital? There were none, as best anyone could find or imagine.

\* Then why-in the world?

The best anyone could offer was that Vince Foster killed himself because he was distraught that things had gone wrong in the White House of his two friends he so admired and who had honored him with their trust. **[H: The Billaries??]**

Many of those problems seemed to involve perceived or real shortcomings in the counsel's office where he worked. He seemed incapable of coping with imperfection.

Not too long ago, a man asked Sheila Anthony, Foster's sister and the wife of former U.S. Rep. Beryl Anthony, how Vince was doing. Oh, you know, he takes all these White House things personally, she said.

It's a sidebar to this tragedy: that Foster wasn't personally implicated in many of the White House failings. He wasn't the one who advised that Lani Guinier's writings would pose no political problem. He wasn't the one who was reprimanded over the handling of the White House travel office. He was, however, the one who coordinated the successful legal arguments in defense of Hillary's role as chairman of the health care task force. **[H: Oops!]**

What an incredible waste and tragedy. The White House is a hellish arena. Thin skins need not apply. But, my God, it's not supposed to produce casualties.

*John Brummett's column appears every Sunday, Tuesday and Thursday.*

#### END OF QUOTING

The information on this paper's margin indicates something like (handwritten and abbreviated): Ark. Dem. "Flag" or "Gag"—I, Hatonn, think it may be *Gazette*.

It would be nice if some of you "inquiring minds" clip the REAL story of Vince Foster and send it to this man struggling in confused information. It won't help as to "why" but it sure will as to WHO! I would guess there are great "messages" being transmitted in that happenstance "suicide". Thank you.

# THE WORD

## Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn and written transcriptions of some taped topics, **THE WORD** also offers other tapes and videos on selected topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.) Postage is included in tape and transcription prices.

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD**, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are not automatically sent since this material is usually either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a complete list of meeting dates with the number of tapes in **bold** in parentheses and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

|  |  |
|--|--|
| 2/22/92(4); 3/14/92(4);  | 7/26/92(3);  |
| 3/21/92(2); 3/28/92(1); 4/4/92(3);                             | 8/3/92(2) radio program, KTKK;                                   |
| 4/12/92(2) a talk at local Community Church;                   | 8/8/92(2);   |
| 4/13/92(1) # "What is a Semite?";                              | 8/31/92(2) Anti-Christ Banksters;                                |
| 4/17/92(1) # "Who Were the First Christians?";                 | 9/5/92(2);   |
| 4/25/92(2)* # "The Photon Belt";                               | 9/12/92(2) radio program, KTKK;                                  |
| 4/26/92(3); 5/1/92(1) "L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan";        | 10/4/92(3); 10/10/92(2);   |
| 5/2/92(3);   | 10/17/92(2) radio program, KTKK;                                 |
| 5/8/92(2) radio talk show;                                     | 10/24/92(2); 11/1/92(2);   |
| 5/9/92(4);   | 11/1/92(1) radio program, New Mexico;                            |
| 5/11/92(3) * "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";                  | 11/8/92(2); 11/14/92(3); 11/22/92(2);                            |
| 5/13/92(3) meeting with European visitors over lunch;          | 11/25/92(1) radio program, Gallup, NM;                           |
| 5/16/92(3); 5/23/92(2);  | 11/29/92(2); 12/6/92(2);   |
| 5/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 1-3; | 12/6/92(2) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-I;                        |
| 6/1/92(3); 6/4/92(2); 6/6/92(4);                               | 12/7/92(1) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-II;                       |
| 6/13/92(3); 6/21/92(3); 6/27/92(2);                            | 12/12/92(2) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-III;                     |
| 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;            | 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2);  |
| 6/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 4-6; | 12/31/92(1)* Constitutional Law Center;                          |
| 7/4/92(2) radio program, KTKK;                                 | 1/2/93(2);   |
| 7/12/92(3);  | 1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by Retired Police Officer Jack McLamb; |
| 7/18/92(2) radio program, KTKK;                                | 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2);                              |
|  | 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2); 2/18/93(2);                               |
|  | 2/20/93(2) radio program on KTKK featuring Soltec with Hatonn;   |
|  | 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda;                          |
|  | 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK;                                   |
|  | 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2);                               |
|  | 5/23/93(3); 6/20/93(2);  |
|  | 6/20/93(1)* Mystery Virus in New Mexico                          |
|  | 7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;                           |
|  | 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2).  |

**VISA, DISCOVER AND  
MASTER CARD ACCEPTED**

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape).



# Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Purification Of "Stuff"

*Editor's note: We are re-running this important information on the purification uses of Hydrogen Peroxide not only because of its bearing on the New Gaia Products items (on the next-to-last pages) during these warmer summer months, but also because of the Elite's water contamination and other "plague" introduction plans.*

**4/27/93 #1 CERES 'ATONN**

## NECESSARY INSTRUCTIONS: GAIANDRIANA AND OTHER "PRODUCTS"

As we sit to pen this information I am at a loss as to how to keep you from thinking me idiot-material. However, you who already have past information, say, regarding Hydrogen Peroxide and its antiseptic-antibiotic properties, please be patient while we offer information to those who have not received same. Further, Summer is upon you and such as Gaiandriana and the Mo-Gu starters and/or tea need updated care instructions. [See next-to-last pages for the New Gaia Products being referred to here.]

We have gotten back from ONE who said he had the "stuff" tested and found a few bacteria, a virus or two and some E. Coli in the test-run. If it were the Gaiandriana I question that result very, very much. **It is important for you to know that in the culture medium utilized there is a combination of items which CREATE AND PRODUCE HYDROGEN PEROXIDE in the Gaiandriana transformation.** This will purify the liquid. This does not mean that you cannot contaminate the bottle in some manner. However, since intake decreases, usually, let us consider the "setting" bottle, etc. Of course it is recommended that you store the larger quantity in refrigeration facilities.

HOWEVER, if you have no refrigeration facilities, etc. Place the equivalent of 10 drops of food-grade (35%) hydrogen peroxide (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) in a small quantity (approximately an ounce) of water (to first dilute the H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) and then add this diluted H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> to the 32-ounce

Gaiandriana or Aquagaia bottle. Remember to scale down the number of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> drops utilized for the smaller 16-ounce and 8-ounce product bottles. The Gaiandriana or Aquagaia will continue to thrive and the unwanted bacteria and/or any virus will be destroyed and then actually removed by ingestion by the Gaiandriana or Aquagaia activity.

The "tea" (Mo-Gu) is a very different matter. You are making a very sweet growing medium for the membrane and in addition you are growing it in a warm condition (necessary) and further you are setting it for a couple of weeks or so, give or take a bit. What do I suggest? Well, I suggest that probably you won't want to ship much "tea" during the hot months because of lack of refrigeration in route. But, you CAN purify the water used in making the tea with the general rule-of-thumb water-purification formula of 7-10 drops of 35% food-grade H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> per gallon of water—which will additionally help enhance the membrane growth.

Then, later on, as you process or "harvest" the finished Mo-Gu tea product, and store it in the refrigerator, add another 7 to 10 drops (say, for a gallon storage container of Mo-Gu, with scaled down number of drops for smaller storage containers) of the 35% food-grade H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. Again, first dilute the H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> in some water before adding to the Mo-Gu. You will not taste it and neither will it hamper the value.

I always suggest, in adding any 35% food-grade H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> to anything, that it be **DILUTED FIRST**. Just as you must NEVER drop concentrated anything into the mouth (for it would damage living cellular structures), neither do you dump it full-strength into living culture medium. Dilute it in a bit (say, an ounce) of water first and STIR rapidly whatever it is you are dumping the diluted H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> into for purification purposes. Naturally, if just purifying a gallon of water, there is no need for active stirring, though a little closed-container agitation (a few shakes) won't hurt.

## GETTING "SLIMED"

Another question: What about that

slimy goo in the bottom of the bottle of Gaiandriana or Aquagaia if left out of refrigeration? GOOD GOO! I suggest you now go get some FOOD-PROCESSED ALOE VERA LIQUID. Take a half cup or so of it (some of it is even orange or lemon-lime flavored, etc.) and dump in the "goo" and last portion of a Gaiandriana or Aquagaia bottle. Or, strain the "goo" out of its original bottle and place it into the new aloe vera "home". Leave set for a couple of days and you will have a concentrated batch of Gaiandriana or Aquagaia product which will be an addition to the original bottle.

This is NOT a replacement for the original batch you get for it will not contain all you need. However, in ones who intake products which tend to kill off a portion of the Gaiandriana in the body (like caffeine in coffee)—this will enhance the potency—even if you just drink a little. Remember, Aloe Vera itself has a tendency to make some people feel "queazy" so DO NOT OVERDO how much of this you drink!! However, a full-blown AIDS victim could take ten times a "normal" amount and only improve—for perhaps "feeling good" is a very relative state of being.

Some people are going to run fevers and have "crisis" symptoms as healing takes place. If this goes on for very long, look to other health problems for the cause. First, treat the "liquid batch" with hydrogen peroxide as above described. THEN start on a regimen of hydrogen peroxide according to the instructions given again herein [chart on following page at bottom].

I happen to know that you do not need to work up to any 25 drops as the instructions [following] claim UNLESS you are suffering from flu, infection, or other maladies. If you are "well" and "anything" makes you feel bad—either stop it or, certainly, decrease the amount. USE YOUR REASONING MIND!! Like anything of this nature—TOO MUCH WILL MAKE YOU SICK OR BE DETRIMENTAL—EXCEPT WITH GAIANDRIANA—AND THEN EVEN THOUGH YOU MIGHT NOT FEEL GOOD (BECAUSE OF THE OVERDOSE OF ALOE FROM THE CUL-



TURE MEDIUM), YOU WON'T HURT YOURSELF.

### **HYDROGEN PEROXIDE — H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>** **(35% Food Grade)**

Purchase a small eye dropper bottle at the drug store. Fill your small dropper bottle from the large bottle as needed. The large bottle may be stored in the refrigerator or in the freezer inside another plastic container. The small eye dropper bottle should also be kept in the refrigerator. **Always use caution when handling 35% hydrogen peroxide!**

**DO NOT** use with carrot juice, carbonated drinks or alcohol. For best results, take on an empty stomach 1 hour before a meal or 3 hours after meals.

**Formula:** Mix the number of drops of 35% hydrogen peroxide into at least 6 oz. of distilled water, juice or milk and stir vigorously, then drink the mixture. Some people eat 1/4 to 1/2 of a banana immediately after drinking the solution. You may prefer something else to eat.

If your stomach gets upset at any level, stay at that level or go back one level. Then proceed to increase your daily dosage again.

When free of complaints you may taper off by taking:

25 drops once every other day for 1 week,  
25 drops once every 3rd day for 2 weeks,  
25 drops once every 4th day for 3 weeks.

A good maintenance could be 5-15 drops per week, or whatever makes you feel good.

If you get the 35% hydrogen peroxide on your skin rinse it under running water for several minutes.

**Soak feet:** 1-1/2 oz. 35% to 1 gal. of water.

**Bath:** 16 oz. 35% to a tub of water to detoxify.

**Colonic:** 1/2 pt. of 3% per 5 gal. of water.

**Douche:** 6 tablespoons of 3% per qt. of water.

**Candidiasis:** 1 drop of 35% 3 times a day; then increase schedule.

For the more serious complaints, stay at 25 drops 3 times per day for 1 to 3 weeks. Then graduate down to 25 drops two times per day until your problem is taken care of. This may be from 1 to 6 months.

If you have a weak stomach you may experience nausea similar to that in pregnancy. Also as dead bacteria or various forms of poisons are released you will experience a cleansing effect as they are released through the elimination organs

of the body: skin, lungs, kidneys and bowels.

Some reactions to the cleansing effect could include skin eruptions, nausea, headaches, sleepiness, unusual fatigue, diarrhea, head or chest cold, ear infections, boils or any other ways the body uses to loosen toxins. This is a natural cleansing of the body and should be of a short duration as you continue to maintain your program.

**Formula to make a 3% solution of hydrogen peroxide.** Put 1 oz. of 35% hydrogen peroxide in a pint jar. Add 11 oz. of distilled water. This will give you 12 oz. of 3% H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. Use also for brushing teeth and applying to skin sores.

Do not use 35% H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> if you have had a transplant.

### **TO THOSE OF YOU WAITING** **FOR NEW STRENGTH OF PRODUCT**

Because I have mentioned that work is being done on strengthening the Gaiandriana, some of you are backing off and waiting. Please don't do that for research is being done and it will be a while. In addition, one of the items in the medium is being removed in order to enhance the strength. This will mean that you can get the same basic result by adding some food-processed aloe vera to the initial product which will allow a higher level of Gaiandriana presence. Gaiandriana will only grow to its level of fuel (food) available—so just treat the product accordingly.

I am, further, requesting that all further product be receiving hydrogen peroxide for purification purposes. Any

that YOU ADD, however, will only enhance—not damage.

### **OTHER PRODUCTS**

We have tried to make available other products to use in conjunction with the Gaiandriana. **USE YOUR REASON HERE ALSO!!** If something makes you feel bad—don't use it!, cut back on amount or forget it altogether. These are all natural substances so remember, if you are eating anything that makes you feel bad—you quit eating it, right? Just continue the Gaiandriana—I promise you—it is not making you ill. If you are reacting, then it may be due to the "base" or "combining" substance in tableting, etc.

### **CHLORELLA**

We get complaints about chlorella causing indigestion, etc. Chew the tablets or dissolve in a bit of liquid before intake.

Now again, use reason. Are you still eating in addition to the chlorella? Well, perhaps you will wish to reduce the intake. It is better for you than food but you **DON'T NEED EVERYTHING**. We are efforting to show you what you could take with NO food in survival situation **AND STILL BE ABUNDANTLY HEALTHY**. Adjust your intake accordingly. If you are caught in an emergency and need survival sustenance—now you know what to take for health needs.

You can subsist on chlorella and water alone. Add Mo-Gu tea, a bit of spelt bread and some lentils (preferably red)

| DAY # | NUMBER OF DROPS | TIMES PER DAY |  |
|-------|-----------------|---------------|--|
| 1 -   | 3 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 2 -   | 4 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 3 -   | 5 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 4 -   | 6 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 5 -   | 7 -             | 3 -           | Adding 7 drops 35% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> to 1 gallon drinking water purifies it. Shake well. |
| 6 -   | 8 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 7 -   | 9 -             | 3 -           |  |
| 8 -   | 10 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 9 -   | 12 -            | 3 -           | * Food Grade   |
| 10 -  | 14 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 11 -  | 16 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 12 -  | 18 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 13 -  | 20 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 14 -  | 22 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 15 -  | 24 -            | 3 -           |  |
| 16-22 | 25 -            | 3 -           |  |



and you can live healthily ever after—in other words, it would not be malnutrition that would "getcha". AND ALWAYS KEEP FOOD-GRADE HYDROGEN PEROXIDE AVAILABLE TO PURIFY EVERYTHING. REMEMBER, 7 DROPS OF 35% FOOD GRADE HYDROGEN PEROXIDE TO A GALLON OF WATER WILL PURIFY IT AND THE WATER WILL PICK UP A MUCH IMPROVED "FLAVOR" OF FRESHNESS—UNDER MOST CIRCUMSTANCES NOT EVEN NOTED AT ALL. THIS is why one of the first items confiscated from health food stores, labs, and so on—IS HYDROGEN PEROXIDE IN FOOD GRADE. I remind you readers of long standing: the best treatment for arthritis and other seemingly "incurable" diseases is hydrogen peroxide therapy in accompanying regimen of Gaiandriana which moves in and restores the cellular restructuring of self.

### CRYSTAL LIFE

That is an exceptional product but has become almost out of sight expensive. However, the best results with Gaiandriana are being reported with continued, even if remarkably decreased amounts, of Crystal Life continued right along in conjunction with the Gaiandriana—mixed or otherwise. About 8 to 10 drops mixed or separate under the tongue three times a day is excellent. In illness, however, increase within reason. If I did not already state it prior to this—add 7-10 drops of hydrogen peroxide per quart to the Crystal Life also—especially if non-refrigerated, after opening. This will decontaminate any possible "unwanted visitors" and not damage the product.

### WATER

I cannot urge you often enough to TREAT your faucet water. Even if you have a reverse-osmosis unit—treat that water with proper amounts of hydrogen peroxide for YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS IN THAT WATER. IT WON'T HELP CONTAMINATION BY TOXINS BUT IT WILL TAKE CARE OF THE VIRAL OR BACTERIAL CONTAMINATES. IT IS CHEAP AND NON-TOXIC IN PURIFICATION AMOUNTS. The best mouthwash and gum enhancer is a mouthwash of several drops of hydrogen peroxide in a fourth cup of water (or so) and cleanse mouth after brushing (or just do it several times a day as convenient). If the solution is "light" just swallow the wash—it can only help you unless you have an active mouth infection. Moreover I suggest keeping some hydrogen peroxide near and handy to drop a few drops of undiluted peroxide on your

toothbrush a couple of times a week—or daily—whatever. You will have a sterilized brush and stop spreading germs and recontamination.

### SPILLING

If you spill full strength (35%) peroxide on your skin—it will burn you. Rinse immediately under water and it will be fine. It will bleach so rinse anything that gets spattered—in water. It is simply one of those substances which needs to be handled properly. Peroxide offers so many "cleaning" uses that I won't even effort to list them—but you will find it about the most useful item around your kitchen, bath, etc. You can find information at health food stores and vitamin supply outlets.

Our people may also be able to direct you or help you with product or information; I do not attend those things unless brought to my attention. We offer these things as a service rather than a

major business so we are perhaps remiss in full-range material. We can do better when the full load eases a bit. Thank you for your patience and loving support of the ones who have taken this load on in addition to their other tasks—ever without complaint and ever wishing to help and please. At present they are trying to build refrigeration facilities to bring you exceptional product as the months heat up and yet do so with very, very limited resources—so we do thank you for your patience. With George Green's attack on the Institute a lot of things have had to wait or be actually closed down until the audits are over and the reclamation can begin. As you might realize, the impact has been great on all entities in these projects. It is fine—rewards will be in like measure to that which is given forth.

I ask that this message be both run in the paper and sent in addition to all packings in mailings of product.

Thank you.



"What I especially like about this baby is this little drawer where I can keep my lunch."



# New Gaia Products

## GAIANDRIANA

Gaiandriana is a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of health.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well!

The Gaiandriana (commonly referred to as "chondriana" in the Biological literature) are capable of intelligent, organized attack against cellular invaders like viruses. Think of it as a "pac-man" operation of sorts. However, beyond that, the Gaiandriana are capable of stimulating cellular structural repairs due to damage caused by, for instance, free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. Healthy DNA and RNA within the nuclei of our cells then lead to properly formed and concentrated enzymes, upon which healthy cellular function depends.

Gaiandriana liquid is made entirely from wholesome natural ingredients.

## AQUAGAIA

Complementary to the Gaiandriana product, Aquagaia is also a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of healthy function.

Aquagaia contains *mitochondria*. These are the major biochemical energy "processors" within cellular metabolism. First, enzymes begin the breakdown process of organic nutrients (like fats, carbohydrates and proteins) to intermediate substances such as amino and pyruvic acids. Then, in the next "bucket brigade" step, these various acid molecules are processed within the mitochondria to release chemical energy recognized as adenosine triphosphate (ATP).

About 95% of the energy needed to "run the machinery" that keeps each cell going and healthy is produced in the mitochondria. Unfortunately, the mitochondria are particularly damaged by free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. These compromised mitochondria, like half-dead batteries, then lead to impaired cellular functioning and health. Thus is the importance of Aquagaia, with its assimilable

supply of healthy mitochondria — like "fresh batteries" for the body's cells.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well.

**2/11/93 #2 HATONN**

## GAIANDRIANA AND AQUAGAIA:

To help in understanding the workings of these organic "pac-men" you must realize that there is a protein covering "cap" on viruses. The protein cap is centered on a charged zinc atom and is the part of the virus that recognizes and binds to DNA—in turn allowing the virus to reproduce.

Aquagaia, in conjunction with the Gaiandriana, knock out the zinc atom (a simple "charge" change), which renders the protein ineffective. This is a breakdown of "parts" of the Gaiandriana male/female DNA structure which release many working variants but frees the Gaiandriettes or "killers" to take out that zinc atom and pass right into the affected cell. Without the "cap", the virus cannot reproduce and infect more cells—further, the damaged virus feeds the Gaiandriana unified cells and the circulating mitochondria.

Healthy cells are not affected because they lack the zinc-centered protein cap on the virus.

These "Gaia" compounds have an effect on cancer cells because they stop an enzyme on the cancer cells from producing a "messenger" molecule that blocks a second enzyme from attacking the cancer cell's DNA. The compounds (Gaia) have been seen to actually take-out leukemia, breast, brain and colon cancer cells. We have no claim to anything other than stating that people utilizing these simple and natural substances do show improved well-being and do report feeling generally and, often remarkably, improved as to state of health, thought processes and stamina.

The obvious conclusion is that there might well be good reports of better health and faster recovery following infection by other viruses than those mentioned above. All viruses known react in generally the same manner.

It is known that many diseases are due to retroviral DNA and these are the most affected viruses by the Gaia-chondrianas (living crystal forms). We, again, make no medical claims—we

are simply reporting in an effort to explain WHAT takes place within the cellular structures of living organisms. If you really want to witness remarkable growth in plants and good stamina and health in pets and other animals—try a little of these additives as you would vitamins or fertilizers. Use in a mildly vitamin C based solution on same. At transplant time for garden plants and houseplants—soak their little root systems in this natural and mild solution. Just add a tablespoon of Gaiandriana, a few drops of liquid vitamin C or C-crystals to a quart of water and let set for 48 hours—then it is ready for use. It will not negatively interact with anything other than perhaps harbored viruses and disease spores and organisms.

## NOTE

If any product you receive has an unpleasant odor—it is from the finishing culture process. Leave the bottle open to air and it will quickly dissipate. Then, depending on taste and preference—refrigerate after opening and reclosing.

**IMPORTANT: Do not mix the two, Gaiandriana and Aquagaia, together for storage as the Aquagaia (mitochondria) is aggressive and begins to "eat" the Gaiandriana for fuel. They go about their appointed tasks once ingested, but in bottle prisons they are not particularly compatible once the available fuel supply is exhausted. Juices are excellent to take with the Aquagaia because the mitochondria must have the fuel derived from same, the most effective juice being from the tropical "Guava" fruit. Any juice is fine, however, and is most pleasant to intake. Diabetics should utilize whatever juices are available on their food plan to keep within the safe guidelines for calories and other requirements.**

**The most innocuous and easy intake available is simply a few drops under the tongue, both products taken at the same time or at different times of the day. Once the "initial" program is begun and maintenance is followed, certainly the drops under the tongue are the least annoying to any daily regimen.**

## A-C-E ANTI-OXIDANT FORMULA

There is growing evidence that essentially everyone in our society is exposed to free radicals, now more than ever. While free radicals are normal products of our cells and have certain beneficial roles in the body, increased levels of free radicals in our body tissues can be detrimental to our health.

Free radicals are highly unstable substances produced in the body through, among other routes, the metabolism of oxygen. Free radicals multiply through a series of chain reactions and can attack the polyunsaturated fatty acids of cell membranes. Unless excess free radicals are neutralized, they can cause considerable damage to the structure and function of cell membranes, and thus the cells themselves. The



products from free radical reactions are implicated in the progressive accumulation of deleterious cellular changes over time, which may eventually result in recognizable disease. Free radical damage is implicated in the initiation and promotion of many cancers, as well as hardening of the arteries.

One area of Aging Research suggests that free radicals damage body cells and cause the pathological changes associated with aging. Besides being byproducts of the metabolism of oxygen, such as during strenuous exercise, we also generate significant levels of free radicals from the environment, such as from so-called "background" levels of ionizing radiation.

Cooperative defense systems that can protect the body from free radical damage include certain enzymes and the antioxidant vitamins A, C, and E and beta-carotene, which protect cell membranes from oxidative damage. Vitamin E, one of the fat-soluble vitamins, is present in the blood as d-alpha-tocopherol and is well accepted as the major antioxidant in lipid body tissues. Vitamin E is considered the first line of defense against cell-membrane damage due to peroxidation. Vitamin E scavenges free radicals, terminating chain reactions and confining damage to limited areas of the membrane. Selenium contained in the enzyme glutathione peroxidase is the second line of defense that destroys peroxides before they can damage cell membranes. Beta-carotene, a precursor of Vitamin A, also traps free radicals. Vitamin C is water soluble and serves to neutralize free radicals in aqueous systems.

The antioxidants show promise as cancer-prevention agents, alone and in combination.

### **GINKGO BILOBA** **(Ginkgo Biloba extract 24%)**

The Ginkgo Biloba, or Maidenhair tree, is one of the oldest living species on this planet. Ginkgo has flourished almost unchanged for 150 million years, and its ancestors can be traced back 250 million years. It is because of this antiquity that the Ginkgo Biloba tree is called "*the living fossil*". Individual trees are believed capable of living 2000 to 4000 years. During the last ice age, Ginkgos nearly became extinct. These trees survived only in China and other parts of Asia, where they stayed until approximately 1,000 years ago. At that time, Ginkgo trees were also planted around monasteries in Japan, where they still live today.

The name *Ginkgo* may come from the Chinese *Sankyo* or *Yinkuo* (Yin Guo), meaning "hill apricot" or "silver fruit". The word *biloba* means "two lobes" and describes the young leaves. Although modern medical research focuses mainly on the leaves of Ginkgo, the Ginkgo fruits and nuts have been used in China since time immemorial as a delicacy and tonic food. Ancient Chinese texts record Ginkgo's use as a medicinal agent as far back as five thousand years ago.

The Ginkgo Biloba extract is a complex compound. The green leaves of the tree are

usually harvested from trees grown on plantations in South Korea, Japan and France.

Ginkgo is reported to have a natural affinity for the nervous system. It also seems to stimulate the vascular and endocrine systems that, in turn, strongly affect the function of the nervous system, possibly increasing the capacity for normal physical activity, and the flow of blood to the brain. Some research indicates the possible effectiveness of Ginkgo in the treatment of *Alzheimer's* disease.

Due to its pharmacological properties, Ginkgo is now widely used throughout Europe for treating many forms of vascular disease. In a survey of packaging information of European products, Ginkgo has been recommended for such ailments as headaches, vertigo, inner-ear disturbances, diminished intellectual capacity and alertness as a result of insufficient circulation to the brain, anxiety, and depression, to name a few.

Ginkgo Biloba Extract (24%) is concentrated from the leaves of the Ginkgo Biloba tree. The highly specialized extraction process yields a 50:1 concentrate from the leaves (50 grams of leaf produce 1 gram of extract). The extract is then further standardized to contain 24% of the active Ginkgo Flavoglycosides.

### **MO-GU ELIXIR**

The first recorded use of Mo-Gu Elixir was during the Chinese Tsin-Dynasty in 221 B.C. It was referred to as "*The Remedy for Immortality*" or "*The Divine Tsche*".

It has been well documented that there are certain people who live to be well past a hundred years of age. These people live in such areas as the mountainous Caucasus, Yakutia in Siberia, the Poltava District of the Ukraine, Tibet and Spain. There is an area in Russia called Kargasok where the people are a dairy- and vegetable-eating populace. Centenarians are common among these people. They attribute their longevity to the Yeast Enzyme Tea (Mo-Gu Elixir) which has been in their diet for hundreds of years. It is said that Mo-Gu and yak butter are staples among the dwellers of the high Himalayas.

Mo-Gu has been used throughout history in China, Japan, Russia, Korea, and India. It has been said to promote a feeling of well-being and overall physical restoration. It has been known by many names, some of which are: Fungus Japonicus, Fungojapon Kombucha, Pichia Fermentans, Cembuya Orientalis, Combuchu Tschambucco, Volga-Spring, Champignon de Longue Vie, Teekwass, Kwassan, and Kargasok.

The Mo-Gu fungus constructs in a membrane form and is a symbiosis of yeast cells and different bacteria. Among these bacteria are: *Bacterium Xylinum*, *Bacterium Gluconicum*, *Acetobacter Ketogenum*, and *Pichia Fermentans*.

The Mo-Gu fungus needs to live in a solution composed of common (black) tea and sugar. In the proper temperature environment they multiply constantly. They do not build spores as yeast normally does, but instead multiply by a process of branching.

### **CHLORELLA**

Chlorella is a single-celled, fresh-water algae. Believed to be the first form of life with a true nucleus, chlorella dates back approximately 2.5 billion years, making it *pre-Cambrian*. Through the process of photosynthesis chlorella cells reproduce themselves by cell division at the rate of four new cells every 17-24 hours. It was not until the 1890s that chlorella was identified under the microscope. In naming it, the prefix *chlor* was selected to signify green, while the suffix *ella*, indicates small. Chlorella is the most researched algae in the world and remains the most popular with millions of consumers worldwide.

*Chlorella is a nutritionally balanced whole food* and contributes to the health and growth of human cells like no single vitamin or mineral possibly can.

*Chlorella is extremely high in protein (60%)* and contains more than 20 vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes and chlorella growth factor. It is one of the richest sources of RNA and DNA known and has twenty times as much chlorophyll as alfalfa, 10 times more than other edible algae including spirulina, and 10 times more than barley grass.

*Chlorella is a natural vitality enhancer.* The vitamins found in chlorella cells include: Vitamin C, provitamin A, B-carotene, chlorophyll a, chlorophyll b, thiamine (B1), riboflavin (B2), pyridoxine (B6), niacin (B3), pantothenic acid, folic acid, vitamin B-12, biotin, choline, vitamin K, PABA, lipoic acid, inositol and para-amino-benzoic acid. The minerals include: phosphorus, potassium, iodine, magnesium, sulphur, iron, calcium, manganese, copper, zinc and cobalt.

The amino acids include: lysine, histidine, arginine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, proline, glycine, alanine, cystine, valine, methionine, isoleucine, leucine, tyrosine, phenylalanine, ornithine, tryptophan.

The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day.

### **ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS** **with American Ginseng**

In recent years few medicinal plants have garnered as much attention as Echinacea (*Echinacea Purpurea* and *Echinacea Angustifolia*). The genus name is derived from the Greek *echinos*, (hedgehog or sea urchin) referring to the prickly scales of the dried seed head. Echinacea was widely used medicinally among Native Americans, particularly in the Plains. It is a product which is now used widely throughout United States and Europe.

Echinacea is a non-specific stimulant to the immune system. Claims for Echinacea include: stimulation of leukocytes, mild antibiotic activity, anti-inflammatory activity, stimulation of the adrenal cortex, stimulation of the properdin/complement system, interferon-like activity, stimulation of general cellular immunity, and



antiviral activity. Internal preparations are said to assist in alleviating cold and flu symptoms, respiratory infections, and arthritis, to name a few.

Goldenseal (*Hydrastis Canadensis*) is generally placed in the buttercup family. The name Goldenseal was adopted in 1880, previously having been known as Yellow Root. Goldenseal was widely used among the Native American population, particularly among those in the East. The Cherokee used the roots as a wash for local inflammations, for general debility, dyspepsia and to improve appetite. The Iroquois used it for whooping cough, diarrhea, liver trouble, fever, sour stomach, flatulence, and pneumonia. Benjamin Smith Barton first referred to the use of Goldenseal for rattlesnake bites as early as 1793. Clinical recognition of the use of Goldenseal came in the early 1850s and has continued to this very day.

Goldenseal is among the most popular herbs in the American health food market. Uses are numerous, including but not limited to: antiseptic, hemostatic, diuretic, laxative, and tonic/anti-inflammatory for the mucous membranes, hemorrhoids, nasal congestion, mouth and gum sores and eye afflictions.

Ginseng can be literally translated from Chinese as "the essence of man" or "man-shaped precious root." Few medicinal plants in the world possess Ginseng's near-legendary status. Dating back thousands of years, its history of use in the Orient records therapeutic properties so wide ranging that it was first dismissed by Western doctors as a "panacea". When fatigued, Ginseng reportedly restores both physical and mental functions to peak efficiency and, with regular use, improves resistance to disease and stress. American Ginseng's genus name is *Panax Quinquefolius*.

Over 40,000 species of mushrooms exist, many of which are used as medicines. Of particular note are such remedies as penicillin- and ergot-based extracts used in migraine treatment, to name a few. Extensive research has been done with one mushroom in particular, namely, Reishi. This mushroom is now considered a tried and true immune system fortifier.

References to the use of Reishi in the treatment of a variety of complaints date back as far as 2700 B.C. in Chinese literature. It is referred to by a number of names, including the "ten thousand year mushroom". The rarity of this particular mushroom has increased its value. The Chinese emperor Shih Huang Ti (250-210 B.C.) mounted expeditions of hundreds, even thousands of men to find the Reishi. Recently techniques have been developed for the cultivation and harvesting of the Reishi Mycelium. Writings about Reishi place it in the category of "fu zheng" herbs and claim it is a medicine that improves the ability of the body to maintain balance by strengthening natural resistance and generally improving health.

## New Gaia Products P. O. Box 27710 Las Vegas, NV 89126

For credit card orders, call (805) 823-1644

We accept Discover, Visa or Master Card.  
Please make all checks and money orders payable to: **New Gaia Products**

| (NAME) _____   |  |                  |                  |  |       |
|--|--|------------------|------------------|--|-------|
| (ADDRESS-PLEASE GIVE STREET ADDRESS FOR UPS DELIVERY.) _____   |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| (CITY) _____   |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| (STATE) _____  |  | (ZIP CODE) _____ |                  | (TELEPHONE) _____  |       |
| CREDIT CARD (Visa, Master Card or Discover) _____  |  |                  |                  | EXP. _____   |       |
| SIGNATURE _____  |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| QUANTITY   | ITEM   | PRICE PER BOTTLE | 10-19 (LESS 10%) | 20 OR MORE (LESS 15%)  | TOTAL |
|  | GAIANDRIANA<br>8 oz. LIQUID (no discount)                      | \$21.00          | \$21.00          | \$21.00  |       |
|  | GAIANDRIANA<br>16 oz. LIQUID (no discount)                     | \$41.00          | \$41.00          | \$41.00  |       |
|  | GAIANDRIANA<br>32 oz. LIQUID (1 qt.) (no discount)             | \$81.00          | \$81.00          | \$81.00  |       |
|  | AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria)<br>8 oz. LIQUID (no discount)          | \$21.00          | \$21.00          | \$21.00  |       |
|  | AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria)<br>16 oz. LIQUID (no discount)         | \$41.00          | \$41.00          | \$41.00  |       |
|  | AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria)<br>32 oz. LIQUID (1 qt.) (no discount) | \$81.00          | \$81.00          | \$81.00  |       |
|  | MO-GU ELIXIR<br>Culture Start (LIQUID) (no discount)           | \$40.00          | \$40.00          | \$40.00  |       |
|  | A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula<br>(180 TABLETS)                    | \$24.95          | \$22.46          | \$21.21  |       |
|  | GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)<br>(180 TABLETS/40 mg. EA.)        | \$24.95          | \$22.46          | \$21.21  |       |
|  | CHLORELLA (1/2 LB)<br>(500 TABLETS - 500 mg. EA.)              | \$32.00          | \$28.80          | \$27.20  |       |
|  | ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS<br>(90 TABLETS)                            | \$24.50          | \$22.05          | \$20.83  |       |
| SUB-TOTAL  |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| SHIPPING (ALL ORDERS)  |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| TOTAL  |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| <b>**PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART BELOW WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.</b> |  |                  |                  |  |       |
| ORDER  | SHIPPING RATES:  |                  |                  | NOTE:<br>**For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.<br>**For Priority Mail to any location, please call for rates.<br>**All Foreign orders, please, contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly. |       |
|  | UPS  | UPS 2ND DAY AIR  |                  |  |       |
|  | GROUND   | STATES           | ALASKA/HAWAII    |  |       |
| \$ 0-100   | \$5.25   | \$11.00          | \$16.75          |  |       |
| \$ 101-200   | \$5.75   | \$13.00          | \$19.00          |  |       |
| \$ 201-300   | \$6.25   | \$16.50          | \$22.50          |  |       |
| \$ 301-400   | \$7.00   | \$19.00          | \$25.00          |  |       |
| \$ 401-500   | \$7.50   | \$21.25          | \$30.50          |  |       |
| \$ 501-600   | \$8.00   | \$24.50          | \$33.50          |  |       |
| <b>DUE TO PRODUCT SUPPLY AND DEMAND, PLEASE ALLOW 4-6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.</b>                          |  |                  |                  |  |       |



# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONGSTANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **JOURNALS** ARE \$7.95 EACH PLUS SHIPPING. ORDER 4 OR MORE AND DEDUCT 10%.

**\*\* These marked JOURNALS are out of stock until further notice.**

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
- \*\*2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA**
- \*\*3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED**
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
- \*\*7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS**
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
14. RRPP - RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
18. BLOOD AND ASHES
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
23. BURNT OFFERINGS
24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
- \*\*27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL**
28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
- \*\*40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II**
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A

- PLANET--ZIONISM IS RACISM  
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE  
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I

44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II  
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III  
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV  
**\*\*47. PRE-FLIGHT INSTRUCTIONS VOL. I**  
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V  
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI  
**\*\*50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I**  
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII  
**\*\*52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII**  
**\*\*53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX**  
**\*\*54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK**  
**\*\*55. MARCHING TO ZION**  
**\*\*56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY**  
**\*\*57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000, DIVINE PLAN VOL. II**  
**\*\*58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE**  
**\*\*59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!**  
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES  
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY  
63. THE BEST OF TIMES  
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN  
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE  
EX 1. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES I & II (BOOK) \$11.95  
EX 2. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES III & IV (BOOK) \$11.95  
EX 3. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES V & VI (BOOK) \$11.95  
EX 4. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES XIII & XIV (BOOK) \$15.95  
**\*\*EX 5. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES XV & XVI (BOOK) \$19.95**

## HELP SPREAD THE WORD

PURCHASE MULTIPLE COPIES OF THIS AND OTHER ISSUES OF  
**CONTACT:  
THE PHOENIX  
PROJECT**  
AND PASS THEM OUT TO YOUR FRIENDS

**CONTACT:  
THE PHOENIX PROJECT**  
**TELEPHONE  
HOTLINE**  
**805-822-0202**

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Ceres 'Atonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus daily callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.

**FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE CONTACT:**

**PHOENIX SOURCE  
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**

Post Office Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126  
1-800-800-5565  
Canadians call 1-805-822-9655  
(Mastercard, VISA, Discover)

### SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate  
(Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery)

**CONTACT:  
THE PHOENIX PROJECT**  
**Subscription Rates**

**CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT**  
is published by

**CONTACT, Inc.**

Post Office Box 27800

Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$20 for 13 issues (US); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (US); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (US); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.** **Quantity Subscriptions:** \$97.50 for 25 copies of 13 issues; \$135. for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$250 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$500 for 100 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,000 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$1.50 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1-10 copies \$1.50 each; 11-50 copies \$15.00; 51-100 copies \$25.00. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

### Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1993 by **CONTACT, Inc.** Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by **CONTACT, INC.**

*The Best Gift  
You Can Give Is*

**THE  
TRUTH**

*Subscribe to  
CONTACT  
and read*

*The JOURNALS*